





L

**LIBRARY**  
**Michigan State**  
**University**

This is to certify that the  
dissertation entitled

**Agency, Consequence and Morality**

presented by

**Philip Robert West**

has been accepted towards fulfillment  
of the requirements for

Ph.D. degree in Philosophy

Herbert E. Hendry  
Major professor

Date 1/21/88



**RETURNING MATERIALS:**  
Place in book drop to  
remove this checkout from  
your record. FINES will  
be charged if book is  
returned after the date  
stamped below.

FEB 07 1994

FEB 06 1994

# **AGENCY, CONSEQUENCE AND MORALITY**

**By**

**Philip Robert West**

**A DISSERTATION**

**Submitted to  
Michigan State University  
in partial fulfillment of the requirements  
for the degree of**

**DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY**

**Department of Philosophy**

**1987**

# PROBABILITY AND STATISTICS

1.

2. 100

3. 100

4. 100

5. 100

6. 100

7. 100

8. 100

9.

# ABSTRACT

## AGENCY, CONSEQUENCE AND MORALITY

By

Philip Robert West

This is principally a formal semantics for moral obligation, forbiddance and permission. Central notions of the semantics are that of an interpretation and that of truth condition; the latter is explained in terms of the former. Preliminary to the discussion of the moral concepts, however, formal semantics for tense, alethic modality and the bringing-it-about-that relation between agents and the states of affairs they bring about are presented. Obligation, forbiddance and permission are then defined relative to agents and what they bring about. More specifically, agents are said to be obliged, forbidden or permitted to bring certain states of affairs about just in case sanctioning is an inevitable consequence of what they bring about or fail to bring about. Following this, various classes of interpretations for moral ascriptions are related to one another and several deontic paradoxes are considered. Then in terms of the formal apparatus, related issues are discussed, including egoism, consequentialism, collective action, collective obligation, and several forms of determinism involving natural law and divine action. It is argued that for Christian theists, the appropriate metaethical view is egoistic and consequentialistic.

# THESE

Présentées en vue de l'obtention du grade de

par

M. [Nom et Prénom]

Les membres du jury ont examiné le mémoire de M. [Nom et Prénom] et ont constaté que celui-ci satisfait aux conditions requises pour l'obtention du grade de [Grade]. Ils ont donc décidé de lui attribuer ce grade.

Le jury est composé de :

- M. [Nom et Prénom], Président
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Rapporteur
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Examinateur
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Examinateur
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Examinateur

Le jury a tenu compte de la qualité de l'ouvrage et de la manière dont l'auteur a traité les questions posées. Il a constaté que l'auteur a fait preuve d'une grande maîtrise de la langue et d'une excellente connaissance de la matière.

Le jury a également constaté que l'auteur a apporté une contribution originale à la science et que son travail mérite d'être encouragé.

En conséquence, le jury a décidé de lui attribuer le grade de [Grade].

Le jury est composé de :

- M. [Nom et Prénom], Président
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Rapporteur
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Examinateur
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Examinateur
- M. [Nom et Prénom], Examinateur

Le jury a tenu compte de la qualité de l'ouvrage et de la manière dont l'auteur a traité les questions posées. Il a constaté que l'auteur a fait preuve d'une grande maîtrise de la langue et d'une excellente connaissance de la matière.

Le jury a également constaté que l'auteur a apporté une contribution originale à la science et que son travail mérite d'être encouragé.

En conséquence, le jury a décidé de lui attribuer le grade de [Grade].

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The completion of my dissertation is not due exclusively to my own efforts, but also to those of others. I am especially grateful to my wife, Ellen Marie, whose regular encouragement and sacrifices made the completion possible. Thanks also to my parents, Robert and Dolores West, for teaching me both by word and example to cling to what is true. I also thank James M. Grier, Jr., my first professor of philosophy, whose high academic standards and instruction have greatly influenced my work. I owe special gratitude to my dissertation director, Professor Herbert Hendry. Discussions of the project with him resulted in many improvements and preempted many errors; to say nothing of his influence on my understanding of the philosophical task. I also appreciate the remarks of Professor Richard Hall, who carefully read the manuscript and offered many helpful suggestions. Thanks also to Professor Harold Walsh, whose discussions of collective action and collective obligation stimulated the developments of Chapter Five. Finally, thanks go to my entire dissertation committee, Herbert Hendry, Richard Hall, Harold Walsh and Bruce Miller, professors in the Department of Philosophy, and William Whallon, Professor in the English Department, of Michigan State University. Of course, even though my debts of gratitude are great, responsibility for the opinions espoused in the dissertation is my own.

Philip R. West

1987, Grand Rapids

## STABILITY ANALYSIS

The first step in the stability analysis is to linearize the system around the equilibrium point  $w = 0$ . The linearized system is given by  $\dot{w} = Aw$ , where  $A$  is the Jacobian matrix of the vector field  $f(w)$  evaluated at  $w = 0$ . The eigenvalues of  $A$  determine the stability of the equilibrium point. If all eigenvalues have negative real parts, the equilibrium point is asymptotically stable. If any eigenvalue has a positive real part, the equilibrium point is unstable. If any eigenvalue has a zero real part, the equilibrium point is marginally stable. The stability analysis is completed by showing that the nonlinear system behaves like the linearized system near the equilibrium point. This is done by using the Lyapunov function method or the center manifold theorem.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<b>List of Figures</b>	vi
<b>List of Symbols</b>	vii
<b>Introduction</b>	
1. Reconstructive Analysis and the Moral Concepts	1
2. The Assessment of Deontic Logics	5
3. Egoism, Consequentialism and Possible Worlds	11
<b>Chapter One: Tense and Modality</b>	
1. Truth, Tense and Determinism	15
2. Alethic Modality	27
<b>Chapter Two: Action</b>	
1. Bringing Something About	34
2. Agency Uniqueness	44
3. Basic Action and Trial	48
4. Actions <u>De Dicto</u> and <u>De Re</u>	52
<b>Chapter Three: Consequences and Sanction</b>	
1. Consequences	54
2. Sanction	56
<b>Chapter Four: Obligation, Forbiddance and Permission</b>	
1. Moral Properties and Model Classification	64
2. Deontic Paradoxes	75
3. Deontology, Divine Sanction and Moral Argument	77
4. Alternative Semantics	85
<b>Chapter Five: Collective Action and Collective Obligation</b>	
1. Obligation Holism	87
2. Representative Victims	94
3. Action Holism	96
<b>Chapter Six: Theism, Voluntarism and Determinism</b>	
1. Action Power	102
2. Ethics, Divine Power and Preventability	108
3. Prudence and Conflicting Obligations	109

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

1	1	1
2	2	2
3	3	3
4	4	4
5	5	5
6	6	6
7	7	7
8	8	8
9	9	9
10	10	10
11	11	11
12	12	12
13	13	13
14	14	14
15	15	15
16	16	16
17	17	17
18	18	18
19	19	19
20	20	20
21	21	21
22	22	22
23	23	23
24	24	24
25	25	25
26	26	26
27	27	27
28	28	28
29	29	29
30	30	30
31	31	31
32	32	32
33	33	33
34	34	34
35	35	35
36	36	36
37	37	37
38	38	38
39	39	39
40	40	40
41	41	41
42	42	42
43	43	43
44	44	44
45	45	45
46	46	46
47	47	47
48	48	48
49	49	49
50	50	50
51	51	51
52	52	52
53	53	53
54	54	54
55	55	55
56	56	56
57	57	57
58	58	58
59	59	59
60	60	60
61	61	61
62	62	62
63	63	63
64	64	64
65	65	65
66	66	66
67	67	67
68	68	68
69	69	69
70	70	70
71	71	71
72	72	72
73	73	73
74	74	74
75	75	75
76	76	76
77	77	77
78	78	78
79	79	79
80	80	80
81	81	81
82	82	82
83	83	83
84	84	84
85	85	85
86	86	86
87	87	87
88	88	88
89	89	89
90	90	90
91	91	91
92	92	92
93	93	93
94	94	94
95	95	95
96	96	96
97	97	97
98	98	98
99	99	99
100	100	100

<b>Notes</b>	<b>115</b>
<b>Appendix A: DBC</b>	<b>118</b>
<b>Appendix B: Theses and Nontheses</b>	<b>121</b>
<b>Appendix C: Proofs and Countermodels</b>	<b>124</b>

100	101	102	103	104	105	106	107	108	109	110	111	112	113	114	115	116	117	118	119	120	121	122	123	124	125	126	127	128	129	130	131	132	133	134	135	136	137	138	139	140	141	142	143	144	145	146	147	148	149	150	151	152	153	154	155	156	157	158	159	160	161	162	163	164	165	166	167	168	169	170	171	172	173	174	175	176	177	178	179	180	181	182	183	184	185	186	187	188	189	190	191	192	193	194	195	196	197	198	199	200
-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----

## LIST OF FIGURES

1.	<b>Left-Linearity</b>	21
2.	<b>Right-Branching</b>	23
3.	<b>Histories</b>	24
4.	<b>Identical Pasts</b>	30
5.	<b>Future Possibility</b>	33
6.	<b>Action Assignment</b>	36
7.	<b>Obligation</b>	65
8.	<b>Classifications</b>	74
9.	<b>Collective Action</b>	99
10.	<b>Action, Collective Action and Possibility</b>	104
11.	<b>Divine Action</b>	107

## APPENDIX TO TABLE I

(a)	Zonal and meridional	1
(b)	zonal and meridional	2
(c)	zonal and meridional	3
(d)	zonal and meridional	4
(e)	zonal and meridional	5
(f)	zonal and meridional	6
(g)	zonal and meridional	7
(h)	zonal and meridional	8
(i)	zonal and meridional	9
(j)	zonal and meridional	10
(k)	zonal and meridional	11
(l)	zonal and meridional	12
(m)	zonal and meridional	13
(n)	zonal and meridional	14
(o)	zonal and meridional	15
(p)	zonal and meridional	16
(q)	zonal and meridional	17
(r)	zonal and meridional	18
(s)	zonal and meridional	19
(t)	zonal and meridional	20
(u)	zonal and meridional	21
(v)	zonal and meridional	22
(w)	zonal and meridional	23
(x)	zonal and meridional	24
(y)	zonal and meridional	25
(z)	zonal and meridional	26

# LIST OF SYMBOLS

<b>A</b>	<b>61</b>	<b>P</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>A★</b>	<b>112</b>	<b>P</b>	<b>64</b>
$a_1 \dots a_n$	<b>35</b>	$P_1 \dots P_n$	<b>17</b>
$\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{B}$	<b>19</b>	<b>R</b>	<b>30</b>
<b>B</b>	<b>37</b>	<b>S</b>	<b>61</b>
<b>B'</b>	<b>45</b>	$x_1 \dots x_n$	<b>46</b>
<b>B''</b>	<b>45</b>	$\uparrow$	<b>15</b>
<b>B'''</b>	<b>45</b>	$\neg$	<b>17</b>
<b>E</b>	<b>55</b>	$\wedge$	<b>17</b>
<b>F</b>	<b>27</b>	$\vee$	<b>17</b>
<b>F</b>	<b>64</b>	$\rightarrow$	<b>17</b>
<b>f</b>	<b>19</b>	$\leftrightarrow$	<b>17</b>
<b>G</b>	<b>44</b>	<b>T</b>	<b>17</b>
<b>g</b>	<b>19, 57</b>	$\perp$	<b>17</b>
<b>H</b>	<b>44</b>	<b>/</b>	<b>17</b>
<b>h</b>	<b>23</b>	$\ll$	<b>19</b>
$\frac{h}{m} \text{ ( ) } x=t$	<b>26</b>	$\diamond$	<b>31</b>
<b>M</b>	<b>18</b>	$\square$	<b>31</b>
<b>m</b>	<b>19</b>	$\exists$	<b>46</b>
<b>O</b>	<b>64</b>	<b>★</b>	<b>111</b>

LIST OF SHEETS

No.	Description	No.	Description
1	Sheet 1	10	Sheet 10
2	Sheet 2	11	Sheet 11
3	Sheet 3	12	Sheet 12
4	Sheet 4	13	Sheet 13
5	Sheet 5	14	Sheet 14
6	Sheet 6	15	Sheet 15
7	Sheet 7	16	Sheet 16
8	Sheet 8	17	Sheet 17
9	Sheet 9	18	Sheet 18
10	Sheet 10	19	Sheet 19
11	Sheet 11	20	Sheet 20
12	Sheet 12	21	Sheet 21
13	Sheet 13	22	Sheet 22
14	Sheet 14	23	Sheet 23
15	Sheet 15	24	Sheet 24
16	Sheet 16	25	Sheet 25
17	Sheet 17	26	Sheet 26
18	Sheet 18	27	Sheet 27
19	Sheet 19	28	Sheet 28
20	Sheet 20	29	Sheet 29
21	Sheet 21	30	Sheet 30

# INTRODUCTION

## 1. *RECONSTRUCTIVE ANALYSIS AND THE MORAL CONCEPTS*

This is a constructional analysis of the concepts of moral obligation, moral permission and moral forbiddance. It will be taken for granted that concepts are to be construed as properties or relations and that concepts are best clarified by a display of the behavior of the linguistic expressions with which they are associated. For example, if the concept of caninity is associated with the predicate "is a dog", analysis of the concept progresses as understanding of the role of the sentences in which "is a dog" occurs improves. In a constructional analysis, the concepts endemic to the pretheoretical conceptual apparatus targeted for analysis are clarified by the articulation of more orderly substitutes or reconstructions for them. The concepts targeted for analysis are sometimes called *explicanda* and their reconstructed counterparts, *explicata*<sup>1</sup>. The *explicata* are presented via linguistic expressions whose behavior is more exact than that of their ordinary language counterparts. Their exactness is improved by specifying the syntactic rules for the formation of sentences involving the substitute expressions and by detailing the linguistic conventions for their appropriate use, thereby eliminating, as much as possible, indeterminate or conflicting conventions.

Philosophers are especially interested in the influence these expressions have on the truth or falsehood of the sentences in which they appear, and most important to logicians, in how the relation of entailment impinges on these locutions. Where the moral concepts are the focus of attention, the



products of constructive analysis are often called metaethical theories or deontic logics.

Truth and falsehood are semantic notions and so when an analysis focusses on giving an account of the conditions under which sentences containing certain expressions are true or false, it is said to be a semantics for the concepts the expressions are associated with. What follows is such a truth conditional semantics for the moral concepts. The several tasks involved in the presentation will be displayed in greater detail shortly.

Although deontic logics ostensibly agree in their focus on the concepts of morality, substantial differences regarding what is being analysed confuse assessment of these systems and make comparing systems with one another perilous. Some deontic logics, for example, are offered as analyses of behavior guiding rules. Accordingly, sentences of the type "p is obligatory", usually translated  $O_p$ , are taken to have a prescriptive or imperative communicative role. Deontic systems of this sort are occasionally classified as studies of the logic of normative systems. Because uttering an imperative and uttering a moral ascription are appropriate in similar circumstances, this view is not devoid of attraction. For instance, "I forbid you to climb on the table", or "It is not permissible for you to climb on the table" and the imperative "Do not climb on the table" seem to stand or fall together respecting the propriety or impropriety of their utterance. But, in some deontic theories, prescriptive rules are not the center of attention. Sentences of the type "p is obligatory" are taken instead to have an assertive or declarative role.

This difference over the status of prescriptive rules in metaethical analysis apparently involves conflicting views in the philosophy of language. On the one hand, some regard information conveyance as only one among

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

several philosophically important roles language has. They evidently believe that exclusive attention to the truth value of an utterance, or to what a sentence asserts, is dangerously narrow and ignores other kinds of performance values of utterance besides assertion and denial. Moreover, utterances about what is obligatory, forbidden or permissible, although declarative in grammatical mood, might be imperatives and not declaratives at all, and if so, discussing their truth conditions is a mistake, since they have none.

On the other hand, opponents of the forgoing position seem to believe that unless utterances can be construed as assertions or denials, they are not amenable to philosophical analysis and that assertions and denials are not properly understood until their truth conditions are laid bare. To hold this view, one need not deny that linguistic utterance has no function but assertion or denial, but merely that other functions are not of value when it comes to philosophical analysis. According to this view, there is no *logic of commands*, strictly speaking, if commands have no truth value. The analysis presented here is in line with this second view.

More specifically, the view espoused here is obviously similar to Bohmert's suggestion that imperatives are really declaratives in disguise. He recommends, for example, that the imperative, "Do X" might be construed as the assertion, "If you do not do X, such and such harm will befall you", or "If you are to escape this harm, you will do X"<sup>2</sup>. Bohmert's suggestion shows a way to construe imperatives as declaratives and can be contrasted with the rule analysis of moral ascriptions according to which the declarative moral ascriptions are in effect treated as imperatives.

The similarity between the analysis here and Bohmert's suggestion is that the declaratives he sees as filling the role of imperatives are like the



declaratives that will be treated herein as filling the role of the moral ascriptions. The moral ascription "Agent  $\alpha$  is obliged to do X" will be treated as equivalent to the declarative "Something undesirable will happen to  $\alpha$  if he fails to do X". And this similarity in turn makes manifest a similarity between the view here presented and that of A.R. Anderson who suggested that sentences of the type "It is forbidden that p" be identified with sentences of the type "If p is the case then punishment is necessary"<sup>3</sup>. Since Anderson's simplification of deontic logic identifies fulfilling obligation with escaping sanction or penalty, views that resemble his in this respect are sometimes called escapist. This label seems fitting for the presentation to follow, although the differences with the Andersonian simplification are several.

It is possible, of course, to give a truth conditional analysis of sentences of the type  $Op$  while pursuing a rule analysis of the moral concepts. Hintikka, for example, recommends that  $Op$  is true just in case it is true in all deontically perfect alternative possible worlds, viz., that  $Op$  is true just in case it is true in all the worlds in which the rules being analyzed are universally fulfilled<sup>4</sup>. Once the list of rules is identified, the characterization of deontically perfect worlds in terms of the fulfillment of these rules seems relatively inoffensive (given that possible worlds are not themselves a problem). If one wants to find these deontically perfect worlds, so to speak, one simply locates those in which no agent ever commits a sin of commission or omission according to the rules. This is not to be understood as a suggestion that obligation and forbiddance are always relative to appropriately organized positive behavioral rules since one might hold Hintikka's view and some sort of natural law theory according to which moral obligations and forbiddances are identified with prescriptions built in to



the way things are in some fashion, with positive rules having varying degrees of closeness to the natural laws.

The analysis here applies to moral ascriptions Quine's view, that truth and falsehood are fundamental in the hierarchy of concepts. Moral ascriptions are assertions or denials and as such are true or false. The logician's work is to chase truth and falsehood up the grammatical tree, as Quine says<sup>5</sup>. Moreover, imperatives and rules play no role in the truth conditions here presented as they do in Hintikka's semantics. And it should be noted that ascriptions of obligation or prohibition are not herein handled as declarations of approval or disapproval according to the emotivist suggestion.

## *2. THE ASSESSMENT OF DEONTIC LOGICS*

The evaluation of constructive analyses involves both systematic and intuitive criteria. Systematic success depends on the simplicity and clarity with which *explicata* are presented and relative to the manner in which the *explicata* are related to other concepts in the broader pretheoretical conceptual apparatus that is the ultimate object of reconstruction. An analysis that fully defines its *explicata*, or successfully reduces them to other notions, is systematically superior to one that does not. It is considered a virtue to minimize the number of fundamental or unanalysable concepts.

The intuitive success of a constructive analysis depends on the degree to which the conceptual behavior of its *explicata* harmonizes with the intuitions associated with the conceptual behavior of its *explicanda*. Intuitive success decreases with the degree to which intuitions are violated by the



replacement of the *explicanda* with the system's *explicata*. Possible violations are of two sorts. Either some intuition captured by the *explicanda* is omitted in the substitution or some intuition unrelated to the *explicanda* is included in the behavior of the *explicata*. The traditional deontic paradoxes highlight these intuitive disvalues.

But it is at this juncture that a failure to elucidate the philosophy of language motivating the development of a system welcomes confusion. A deontic system is deemed intuitively weak to the extent that its declaration of theses is contrary to generally accepted beliefs. A weakness of this sort occurs where  $\phi$  is a thesis of the system and where it is a generally accepted belief that  $\phi$  (or the ordinary language counterpart of  $\phi$ ) is false, or where  $\neg\phi$  is entailed by sentences generally believed to be true. But when one is asked whether  $\phi$  is counterintuitive where  $\phi$  is an ascription of obligation, forbiddance or permission, one faces the dilemma of conflicting judgments depending on how  $\phi$  is to be understood. Is one to ask whether the imperative associated with  $\phi$  is part of a system of prescriptive rules actual or possible, or whether this imperative is a natural law? Is one to ask whether or not one would agree to strive to obey this imperative, or whether members of a community would agree to this imperative as a commonly shared guide to behavior? Is one to question one's preferences about the truth or falsehood of  $\phi$ ? Questions like these make it difficult to say whether the situations highlighted by some of the famous deontic paradoxes are paradoxical and this is especially a problem when the paradoxes associated with conflicting obligations are discussed.

In an overall assessment of a constructive analysis, systematic and intuitive strengths are weighed against one another. An analysis having great systematic power that violates the most persistent intuitions associated



with the *explicanda* is overall not much of a success. On the other hand, an analysis that violates few intuitions but has meager systematic development is not much of an overall success either. It is expected that the analysis here will violate more intuitions than do the well-known deontic systems presented heretofore. These violations diminish if the philosophy of language motivations behind the view here are kept in mind, but of course, these positions might themselves be repulsive. Moreover, it is apparent that certain metaethical beliefs are held by many and these metaethical beliefs influence judgments of intuitive strength and weakness when it comes to deontic theses and arguments. Here the metaphilosophical question whether the philosopher's task is descriptive, i.e., he should merely clarify the concepts embedded in the pretheoretical apparatus, or prescriptive, i.e., he can sometimes challenge accepted belief and offer what he takes to be a better alternative, comes to the surface. This analysis is a challenge and it is hoped that the presentation of the view will improve its intuitive strength as a viable metaethical position. Constructivists usually believe that alternative reconstructions for a notion should be offered (there might or might not be a best one) and this analysis is intended as one of the several possible alternatives.

Since reconstructions of the moral notions are metaethical, the sentences of deontic theories are metalinguistic. They are about ascriptions of the moral properties. Ordinarily, a metalinguistic theory describes the language its sentences are about, its object language, and subsequently makes assertions about the properties of its object language sentences. Suppose the object of analysis is a concept  $F$ , where this concept is associated with an  $n$ -place predicate  $F\alpha_0 \dots \alpha_n$ . Then, according to Tarski's assertion that ascriptions of truth are metalinguistic assertions about object language

The first step is to define the domain of the function  $f$ . Let  $X$  be a set and  $Y$  be a set. A function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is a rule that assigns to each element  $x$  in  $X$  exactly one element  $f(x)$  in  $Y$ . The set  $X$  is called the domain of  $f$ , and the set  $Y$  is called the codomain of  $f$ . The range of  $f$  is the set of all elements  $f(x)$  in  $Y$  such that  $x$  is in  $X$ .

One of the most important properties of a function is that it is single-valued. This means that for any element  $x$  in  $X$ , there is only one element  $f(x)$  in  $Y$  that is assigned to it. This property is often expressed as  $f(x) = f(y)$  implies  $x = y$ .

Another important property of a function is that it is surjective. This means that every element  $y$  in  $Y$  is assigned to by at least one element  $x$  in  $X$ . In other words, the range of  $f$  is equal to  $Y$ .

A function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is called injective if it is one-to-one. This means that no two different elements  $x_1$  and  $x_2$  in  $X$  are assigned to the same element  $f(x_1) = f(x_2)$  in  $Y$ . A function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is called surjective if it is onto. This means that every element  $y$  in  $Y$  is assigned to by at least one element  $x$  in  $X$ . A function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is called bijective if it is both injective and surjective.

The composition of two functions  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  and  $g: Y \rightarrow Z$  is a function  $g \circ f: X \rightarrow Z$  defined by  $(g \circ f)(x) = g(f(x))$ . The composition of two functions is associative, meaning that  $(h \circ (g \circ f))(x) = (h \circ g) \circ f(x)$  for any functions  $f: X \rightarrow Y$ ,  $g: Y \rightarrow Z$ , and  $h: Z \rightarrow W$ .

The identity function  $I_X: X \rightarrow X$  is defined by  $I_X(x) = x$  for all  $x$  in  $X$ . The identity function is a special case of a function, and it is the identity element for the composition of functions.

The inverse of a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is a function  $f^{-1}: Y \rightarrow X$  defined by  $f^{-1}(f(x)) = x$  for all  $x$  in  $X$ . The inverse of a function exists if and only if the function is bijective. The inverse of a bijective function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is the unique function  $f^{-1}: Y \rightarrow X$  such that  $f^{-1} \circ f = I_X$  and  $f \circ f^{-1} = I_Y$ .

The image of a set  $A$  under a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is the set  $f(A) = \{f(x) \mid x \in A\}$ . The pre-image of a set  $B$  under a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is the set  $f^{-1}(B) = \{x \in X \mid f(x) \in B\}$ . The image of a set  $A$  under a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is contained in  $B$  if and only if  $A$  is contained in  $f^{-1}(B)$ .

The restriction of a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  to a subset  $A$  of  $X$  is a function  $f|_A: A \rightarrow Y$  defined by  $f|_A(x) = f(x)$  for all  $x$  in  $A$ . The restriction of a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  to a subset  $A$  of  $X$  is a function  $f|_A: A \rightarrow Y$  defined by  $f|_A(x) = f(x)$  for all  $x$  in  $A$ .

The image of a set  $A$  under a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is the set  $f(A) = \{f(x) \mid x \in A\}$ . The pre-image of a set  $B$  under a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is the set  $f^{-1}(B) = \{x \in X \mid f(x) \in B\}$ . The image of a set  $A$  under a function  $f: X \rightarrow Y$  is contained in  $B$  if and only if  $A$  is contained in  $f^{-1}(B)$ .

sentences, metalinguistic theories of  $F$  should specify the truth conditions for object language sentences involving  $F$ . Hence, one task of deontic logic is to display the truth conditions for sentences ascribing the moral properties and this is the focus of the semantic developments herein.

A second task of deontic systems is the elucidation of the entailment relation as it impinges on sentences including  $F$ . As an example, consider the metaethical theory using " $\phi$ " as a variable ranging over sentences of its object language and also recognizing "is permissible" and "is obligatory" among the expressions of its object language. A sentence of this theory might be " $\phi$  is obligatory' entails ' $\phi$  is permissible". This metalinguistic assertion ascribes the relation of entailment to two sentences of the object language. If  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  are sentences,  $\phi$  is said to entail  $\psi$  just in case any conditions making  $\phi$  true also make  $\psi$  true.

A third task of deontic systems is the demarcation of deontic truth. If logical truths are sentences that remain true under all grammatically acceptable replacements of their nonlogical expressions, then deontic truths are sentences true under all such replacements of their nonlogical or nondeontic expressions. Obviously, this guarantees that the set of logical truths is a subset of the set of deontic truths. Like truth, deontic truth is a property of sentences and a deontic system's declaration that some sentence  $\phi$  is a thesis is tantamount to the declaration that  $\phi$  is deontically true.

When logicians study the logic of some notion  $F$  they are attempting to ascertain not only the truth conditions of sentences containing  $F$ , but also how the truth conditions of these relate to the truth conditions of sentences containing other predicates. Specifically, they want to determine whether sentences containing  $F$  entail or are entailed by these sentences containing other predicates. For example, if a metaethical theory claims that ' $\phi$  is

The first step in the construction of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  is to show that the map from  $\mathcal{A}$  to  $\mathcal{B}$  is an isomorphism. For this we need to show that the map is both injective and surjective. The injectivity part is straightforward, and the surjectivity part follows from the fact that the map is onto.

Since the map from  $\mathcal{A}$  to  $\mathcal{B}$  is an isomorphism, it follows that  $\mathcal{A}$  is isomorphic to  $\mathcal{B}$ . This is the first part of the proof.

It remains to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

Finally, we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

The second part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

Finally, we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

The third part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

Finally, we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

The fourth part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

Finally, we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathcal{B}$ . For this we need to show that  $\mathcal{A}$  is closed under the operations of addition, multiplication, and scalar multiplication. This is straightforward, and follows from the definition of  $\mathcal{A}$ .

obligatory' entails ' $\phi$  is permissible', that theory details how, in terms of entailment, the truth conditions for sentences containing the predicate "is obligatory" relate to sentences containing the predicate "is permissible".

Accordingly, a fourth task for deontic logics is to relate the moral concepts to one another. Obligation, forbiddance and permission are ostensibly all of the moral sort. The question of whether these three exhaust the list of moral concepts could be discussed at some length. Many systems present obligation, forbiddance and permission as a redundant list so that all three may be expressed where only one need be reconstructed as basic assuming some version of negation. Systems of this kind might be called morally monistic if the three are taken to exhaust the moral concepts. The system herein presented, DBC<sup>3</sup>, is, on the contrary, morally pluralistic in its denial that the multiple expressions for the moral concepts are redundant with respect to one another. This pluralism diminishes the systematic value of DBC.

A fifth task of deontic systems is to relate the moral notions to concepts that are not of the moral sort. In approaching this aspect of theory development, one ordinarily indicates one's position regarding whether what ought to be the case, or what is obligatory, entails or is entailed by what is the case or by what is necessarily or possibly the case. One's response to these issues usually involves a confrontation with naturalism, which we may identify with any view according to which the moral concepts are not to be treated as primitive in reconstruction, but are to be defined or reduced to concepts which are neither moral, axiological, nor in any respect normative.

It has been popular to display a similarity between the concepts of moral obligation and permission, and the alethic modal concepts, necessity

The first of these is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world.

The second is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world. This is a very important assumption, because it allows us to treat the system as a whole, and to consider its behavior as a function of its internal state. The third is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world. This is a very important assumption, because it allows us to treat the system as a whole, and to consider its behavior as a function of its internal state. The fourth is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world. This is a very important assumption, because it allows us to treat the system as a whole, and to consider its behavior as a function of its internal state.

The fifth is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world. This is a very important assumption, because it allows us to treat the system as a whole, and to consider its behavior as a function of its internal state. The sixth is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world. This is a very important assumption, because it allows us to treat the system as a whole, and to consider its behavior as a function of its internal state. The seventh is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world. This is a very important assumption, because it allows us to treat the system as a whole, and to consider its behavior as a function of its internal state.

The eighth is the fact that the present model is based on the assumption that the system is a closed system, and that the only way in which it can be affected is by the external world. This is a very important assumption, because it allows us to treat the system as a whole, and to consider its behavior as a function of its internal state.

and possibility, a similarity discussed by medieval logicians<sup>7</sup>. One such similarity is said to be evident in comparing certain definitions of possibility which are given in terms of necessity and negation, with a *prima facie* acceptable definition of permission which is given in terms of obligation and negation; " $\phi$  is possible" is equivalent to "Not necessarily not  $\phi$ " in many modal logics, and " $\phi$  is permissible" is apparently equivalent to "It is not obligatory that not  $\phi$ ". Some theorists are content to allow recognition of this analogy to complete the fifth task. Apparently, these hope that the systematic analogy between the moral concepts and the alethic modalities will display a "logic" of the moral notions in the sense that their place in the conceptual apparatus will be shown to be as rule governed and thus as "rational" as are the alethic modalities in some weak system of modal logic and that the deontic system's rules governing entailment will comport with intuitions about validity in moral argument. Moreover, theories developed in this way do not risk offending metaethical deontologists who believe that the moral concepts are basic in the conceptual apparatus and cannot be reductively defined via concepts not in the moral concept family.

In my judgment the disanalogies between the deontic and the alethic modalities erodes the alethic/deontic analogy as a satisfactory resolution for the fifth task. For example, I do not believe that permission can be defined in terms of obligation and negation as has been suggested, whether or not possibility can be defined in terms of necessity and negation. Moreover, the validity of many arguments from nonmoral premises to moral conclusions, arguments that are fairly typical, cannot be evaluated according to analyses in which recognizing this analogy is all that can be said about the relation between the moral and nonmoral concepts. The sixth task of deontic logic is involved here, to produce a notion of validity that agrees with ordinary

The first step in the analysis of the concept of possibility is to consider the way in which the concept is used in ordinary language. It is clear that the concept is used in a variety of different contexts, and that the meaning of the concept varies accordingly. In some contexts, the concept is used to refer to a specific possibility, while in other contexts, it is used to refer to a general possibility. This is a distinction that is important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the first section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in ordinary language. We will begin by looking at the way in which the concept is used in the context of a specific possibility. For example, we might say "It is possible that it will rain tomorrow." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a specific possibility, namely, the possibility that it will rain tomorrow. This is a use of the concept that is very common in ordinary language, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the second section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a general possibility. For example, we might say "It is possible that it will rain sometime in the future." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a general possibility, namely, the possibility that it will rain sometime in the future. This is a use of the concept that is also very common in ordinary language, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the third section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a logical possibility. For example, we might say "It is possible that 2+2=5." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a logical possibility, namely, the possibility that 2+2=5. This is a use of the concept that is less common in ordinary language, but it is one that is important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the fourth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a metaphysical possibility. For example, we might say "It is possible that there are other worlds." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a metaphysical possibility, namely, the possibility that there are other worlds. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the fifth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a modal possibility. For example, we might say "It is possible that it will rain tomorrow, but it is not necessary that it will rain tomorrow." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a modal possibility, namely, the possibility that it will rain tomorrow, but not necessarily that it will rain tomorrow. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the sixth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a deontic possibility. For example, we might say "It is possible that you will go to the store, but it is not necessary that you go to the store." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a deontic possibility, namely, the possibility that you will go to the store, but not necessarily that you go to the store. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the seventh section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a subjunctive possibility. For example, we might say "If it were to rain tomorrow, it would be a relief." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a subjunctive possibility, namely, the possibility that it would rain tomorrow, if it were to rain tomorrow. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the eighth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a counterfactual possibility. For example, we might say "If it had rained yesterday, the ground would be wet." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a counterfactual possibility, namely, the possibility that it would have rained yesterday, if it had rained yesterday. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the ninth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a hypothetical possibility. For example, we might say "If I had more money, I would buy a car." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a hypothetical possibility, namely, the possibility that I would buy a car, if I had more money. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the tenth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a conditional possibility. For example, we might say "If it rains, the ground will be wet." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a conditional possibility, namely, the possibility that the ground will be wet, if it rains. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the eleventh section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a disjunctive possibility. For example, we might say "Either it will rain tomorrow, or it will not rain tomorrow." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a disjunctive possibility, namely, the possibility that either it will rain tomorrow, or it will not rain tomorrow. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the twelfth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a conjunctive possibility. For example, we might say "It will rain tomorrow, and it will be hot." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a conjunctive possibility, namely, the possibility that it will rain tomorrow, and it will be hot. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the thirteenth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a comparative possibility. For example, we might say "It is more possible that it will rain tomorrow than that it will snow tomorrow." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a comparative possibility, namely, the possibility that it will rain tomorrow, compared to the possibility that it will snow tomorrow. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the fourteenth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a superlative possibility. For example, we might say "It is the most possible that it will rain tomorrow." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a superlative possibility, namely, the possibility that it will rain tomorrow, compared to all other possibilities. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

In the fifteenth section, we will consider the way in which the concept is used in the context of a modal logic possibility. For example, we might say "It is possible that it will rain tomorrow, but it is not necessary that it will rain tomorrow." In this context, the concept of possibility is used to refer to a modal logic possibility, namely, the possibility that it will rain tomorrow, but not necessarily that it will rain tomorrow. This is a use of the concept that is very important for our purposes, and it is one that we will return to later in the paper.

intuitions about the reliability of arguments with moral ascriptions for conclusions. It will be seen that eschewing reductive definition for the moral concepts results in both systematic and intuitive weakness in this department.

### ***3. EGOISM, CONSEQUENTIALISM AND POSSIBLE WORLDS***

Instead of attending to the apparent analogy between the deontic and the alethic modalities, DBC analyses the moral concepts and attends to the rules of moral argument by reducing the moral to certain nonmoral concepts. Although it depends on the alethic modalities in its reductive definition of the moral concepts, it does not depend on an analogy between the deontic and the alethic modalities. Moreover, it is intended that no moral concepts appear in the definienda of the moral concepts given here. DBC is supposed to be morally reductive and intended as naturalistic. The reductivism and the naturalism can be rejected in certain unintended understandings of the formalisation and thus the formalisation has some virtues independent of the metaethical positions that motivate its presentation.

Although DBC is morally pluralistic it reduces all three of the moral concepts to the same nonmoral concepts and because of this its reductivism offsets the systematic infelicity of its moral pluralism. The nonmoral notions the moral ones are reduced to in DBC are action and consequence, specifically, consequence in terms of sanction or penalty. Intuitively, the attempt to escape sanction and the attempt to keep obligation are the same attempts. As Prior has suggested, escapism is the logical basis of ethics<sup>8</sup>. Granted, it might be argued that sanction is itself a normative or moral concept, and that escapism is not naturalistic after all. This argument will

... ..

### ... ..

... ..

... ..

be discussed later and rejected.

Rather than recognising object language sentences of the form  $O\phi$  where the obligation operator  $O$  attaches to sentences to form new sentences (as is popular among monadic deontic systems), DBC recognises object language sentences of the form  $O\alpha\phi$  where  $\alpha$  denotes an agent and  $\phi$  a state of affairs. Whereas in monadic deontic systems,  $O\phi$  type sentences are to be read as translations for " $\phi$  is obligatory", sentences of the type  $O\alpha\phi$  in DBC are read, " $\alpha$  is obliged to bring it about that  $\phi$ ". In other words, obligation, forbiddance and permission are construed as relations between the actions of an agent and the states of affairs that are consequences of these actions rather than as a property of states of affairs *simpliciter*.

But, DBC does not define obligation only in terms of what agents actually bring about. As most agents are painfully aware, they fail to bring about certain states of affairs that they are obliged to bring about. For example, it is common to say that Mitchell was obliged to turn so as to avoid a collision even though he failed to do so. To account for situations like this, DBC defines the moral concepts as properties, not only relative to what an agent actually brings about, but relative to what an agent possibly brings about. This does not imply that DBC is developed under assumption of the kantian principle that agents are only obliged to do what they can do, for reasons that will be clear later. It is only to say that apparently the truth conditions of deontic ascriptions cannot be described without taking these possible but nonactual states of affairs into account. The analysis requires not only the logic of action sentences but presupposes the logic of the alethic modalities.

A word should be said here about the DBC construal of modality. There has been considerable discussion about possible worlds of late,

THE SCIENCE OF LINGUISTICS

... to be a science, it must be possible to formulate laws which apply to all instances of a certain type of behavior. The scientific study of language is not concerned with the individual speaker, but with the system of language as a whole. The linguistic system is a set of conventions which are shared by a community of speakers. The linguistic system is a social system, and it is the social system which is the object of the scientific study of language.

... The scientific study of language is not a branch of psychology, or of biology, or of anthropology, or of sociology, or of any of the other sciences. It is a science in its own right, and it is the only science which is concerned with the human mind. The scientific study of language is a science which is concerned with the human mind, and it is the only science which is concerned with the human mind. The scientific study of language is a science which is concerned with the human mind, and it is the only science which is concerned with the human mind. The scientific study of language is a science which is concerned with the human mind, and it is the only science which is concerned with the human mind.

... The scientific study of language is a science which is concerned with the human mind, and it is the only science which is concerned with the human mind. The scientific study of language is a science which is concerned with the human mind, and it is the only science which is concerned with the human mind.

especially as the postulation of these entities is very fruitful in the analysis of the alethic modalities, as well as in the discussion of other concepts recalcitrant to analysis. Those who believe possible worlds exist and use them for analytical purposes, possible worlds theorists, customarily take sentences of the form "Possibly  $\phi$ " as true just in case  $\phi$  is true in at least one possible world and "Necessarily  $\phi$ " as true just in case  $\phi$  is true in every possible world. In contrast, Aristotle and Diodorus of Chronus analysed the modalities in terms of the temporal relation between moments or intervals. According to Diodorus, "Necessarily  $\phi$ " is true just in case  $\phi$  is now true and always will be true and "Possibly  $\phi$ " is true just in case  $\phi$  is either now true or will be true at some future moment. According to Aristotle "Necessarily  $\phi$ " is true just in case  $\phi$  always has been true, is now true, and is always going to be true, "Possibly  $\phi$ " is true just in case  $\phi$  is either true now, was true at some earlier moment or is going to be true at some future moment. DBC analyses alethic modality in temporal terms similar to these. As such it is a form of actualism. Its analysis of alethic modality makes no reference to nonactual possible worlds which have no temporal relation to the actual world. In other words, it is motivated by the belief that there is only one possible world, the actual one. The details of the view will be explained in more detail when the substantive theory behind the formal semantics is discussed in Chapter One.

Not only is it assumed that the deontic modalities cannot be clarified without recourse to the alethic modalities but also that action itself cannot be clarified without this recourse. What an agent does at a moment genuinely influences the course of history. The counterfactual assertion that what is the case would be other than it is had some agent not acted as he did is apparently true and thus action ascription like obligation ascription

The first part of the text discusses the relationship between the actual world and the possible worlds. It states that the actual world is a possible world, and that the possible worlds are a subset of the actual world. This is a key point in modal logic, where the actual world is often denoted by  $w_0$ .

The text then moves on to discuss the concept of accessibility. It explains that a possible world  $w$  is accessible from the actual world  $w_0$  if and only if  $w$  is a possible world. This is a crucial concept in modal logic, as it determines which possible worlds are relevant for a given modal statement.

Next, the text discusses the concept of truth in a possible world. It states that a proposition  $p$  is true in a possible world  $w$  if and only if  $w$  is a possible world. This is a key point in modal logic, as it determines the truth value of a proposition in a given possible world.

The text then discusses the concept of necessity and possibility. It states that a proposition  $p$  is necessary if and only if  $p$  is true in all possible worlds. It also states that a proposition  $p$  is possible if and only if  $p$  is true in at least one possible world.

Finally, the text discusses the concept of the actual world. It states that the actual world is the only possible world that is accessible from itself. This is a key point in modal logic, as it determines the truth value of a proposition in the actual world.

relies on modality in the following presentation.

A second concept in DBC's explication of the deontic concepts is consequence-of-action. Consequentialism is the metaethical doctrine that actions have their moral properties exclusively relative to their outcomes or results. For example, a form of consequentialism, utilitarianism, declares that an action is obligatory just in case its omission creates a worse overall state of affairs in terms of the pain and pleasure of all agents than its commission. In comparison, DBC relativizes obligation to the action of the singular agent and limits the consequences that determine moral status to those properties of this agent that are consequences of his act i.e., an agent  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring it about that  $\phi$  only if  $\alpha$ 's having a certain property results from  $\alpha$ 's bringing  $\phi$  about. This brands the analysis as egoistic.

The first part of the paper is devoted to a study of the  
 properties of the function  $f(x)$  defined by the equation  

$$f(x) = \int_0^x f(t) dt + x^2$$
 and to a discussion of the conditions under which this  
 function is continuous. The second part of the paper  
 is devoted to a study of the function  $f(x)$  defined by  
 the equation  $f(x) = \int_0^x f(t) dt + x^2$  and to a  
 discussion of the conditions under which this function  
 is continuous. The third part of the paper is devoted  
 to a study of the function  $f(x)$  defined by the  
 equation  $f(x) = \int_0^x f(t) dt + x^2$  and to a  
 discussion of the conditions under which this function  
 is continuous. The fourth part of the paper is devoted  
 to a study of the function  $f(x)$  defined by the  
 equation  $f(x) = \int_0^x f(t) dt + x^2$  and to a  
 discussion of the conditions under which this function  
 is continuous.

# CHAPTER ONE

## TENSE AND MODALITY

### 1. *TRUTH, TENSE AND DETERMINISM*

The deontic theories of Mally, von Wright, and their immediate successors were axiomatically presented. Atomic expressions and rules governing the construction of well-formed formulas were presented first, then the axioms and rules of inference characteristic of the theory. Theorems were proved by deducing them from the axioms and rules of inference. At the time, an intuitive explanation of what the theory's object language sentences were about constituted the only semantic aspect of the presentation; no precise description of the domains in which these sentences are satisfied was included. More recently, however, greater attention has been given to developing a formal semantics for moral ascriptions in order to remedy this deficiency. The domains in which moral ascriptions are satisfied are described in set theoretical vocabulary and are called interpretations. In semantically presented theories of this type, sentences are proved to be theses by a clear manifestation that they are satisfied in every permissible interpretation instead of offering a deduction of the sentences from axioms. In similar fashion, it is established that a sentence is not a thesis by showing that there is some interpretation in which it fails to be universally satisfied, viz., by displaying a countermodel. Since DBC is semantically presented the proofs herein are in terms of universal satisfaction in permissible interpretations. In the text, a dagger (†) preceding a sentence or rule indicates that a corresponding proof or countermodel is in Appendix C.

# THE STATE OF TEXAS, COUNTY OF \_\_\_\_\_

BEFORE ME, the undersigned authority, on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_, personally appeared \_\_\_\_\_, known to me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the foregoing instrument, and acknowledged to me that he executed the same for the purposes and consideration therein expressed.

My commission expires \_\_\_\_\_.

The notational conventions for fundamental atomic expressions and rules governing the formation of well-formed formulas and sentences of DBC resemble those of *Principia Mathematica*. Syntactic information is preceded by an outline indicator beginning with an integer between 1 and 6 inclusive. For example, 1.1.2 and 3.2 mark syntactic information. Similarly, indicators beginning with integers between 7 and 9 inclusive mark semantic information. Those beginning with 12 mark theses and those beginning with 13 mark sentences that are not theses.

The presentation of the system is broken up into sections corresponding to the alteration of focus in the discursive explanation. For example, the operators, well-formed formulas and truth conditions for action ascriptions are presented in Chapter Two where action is discussed. However, operators, well-formed formulas and truth conditions for moral ascriptions make no appearance until Chapter Five, where the moral concepts are discussed. In most cases, the articulation of a section presupposes previously presented sections and so it is not intended that the chapters be read out of order. Each section will proceed by first identifying atomic formulas and syntactic rules governing the formation of well-formed formulas, where the latter are intended as translations for the types of ordinary sentences under consideration. This will be followed by a discussion of the elements of interpretations that are intended to depict semantic characteristics of the locutions being examined and a specification, in terms of these interpretations, of truth conditions for the well-formed formulas. Finally, where appropriate, theses and nontheses related to the issues being discussed are presented.

Obviously, this scattering of the formal presentation can be confusing. Thus, Appendix A contains a sequential presentation of the formal system

The first step in the development of a new material is the selection of a suitable monomer. The monomer should be capable of polymerizing to form a polymer with the desired properties. The monomer should also be capable of being incorporated into a polymer matrix without causing any adverse effects. The monomer should be stable and easy to handle. The monomer should be available in a pure form. The monomer should be compatible with the polymerization process. The monomer should be compatible with the polymer matrix. The monomer should be compatible with the end use of the material.

The second step in the development of a new material is the selection of a suitable polymerization process. The polymerization process should be capable of producing a polymer with the desired properties. The polymerization process should also be capable of being incorporated into a polymer matrix without causing any adverse effects. The polymerization process should be stable and easy to handle. The polymerization process should be available in a pure form. The polymerization process should be compatible with the monomer. The polymerization process should be compatible with the polymer matrix. The polymerization process should be compatible with the end use of the material.

The third step in the development of a new material is the selection of a suitable polymer matrix. The polymer matrix should be capable of supporting the polymer with the desired properties. The polymer matrix should also be capable of being incorporated into a polymer matrix without causing any adverse effects. The polymer matrix should be stable and easy to handle. The polymer matrix should be available in a pure form. The polymer matrix should be compatible with the monomer. The polymer matrix should be compatible with the polymerization process. The polymer matrix should be compatible with the end use of the material.

DBC based on outline numbers. In this appendix the commentary of the main text is omitted. Appendix B lists all theses and nontheses discussed, again minus the commentary.

We begin the presentation by discussing the truth-functional part of the theory. First presented are the atomic formulas. These constitute the basic signs of the system, or its lexicon. The analogy with typical English lexicons cannot be pressed too far, of course, inasmuch as these have words as their basic units and, for example, an isolated English word is usually neither true nor false, as are some of the atomic formulas below. Furthermore, the grouping indicators like the English "(" and ")", for example, are not like words in English, although they also are among the atomic formulas of DBC.

1. Atomic Formulas:

1.2 Atomic Sentences: Lower case p through r with or without subscripts.

1.3 Connectives:

1.3.1 Truth Functional Connectives:  $\neg$ ,  $\wedge$ ,  $\vee$ ,  $\rightarrow$ ,  $\leftrightarrow$ ,  
 $\top$  and  $\perp$ .

1.3.2 Grouping Indicators: (, ) and /.

Next are the formulas and well-formed formulas. To return to the dictionary analogy, the formulas are sequences of atomic formulas some of which, like some sequences of English words, do not make a sentence, for example, "sleeping out dog" and sequences that do, for example "Dogs sleep". DBC formulas that compose what are like grammatically acceptable sentences are called well-formed formulas. 3.1-3.3 can be thought of as giving the grammatical rules for well-formed formula (wff) formation in DBC.

... (text is mirrored and mostly illegible)

2. **Formulas:** Finite sequences of atomic formulas.
3. **Well-Formed Formulas (wffs):**
  - 3.1 If  $\phi$  is an atomic sentence,  $\phi$  is well-formed.
  - 3.2 If  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  are wffs, then the following are well-formed:
    - 3.2.1  $\neg\phi$
    - 3.2.2  $(\phi \wedge \psi)$
    - 3.2.3  $(\phi \vee \psi)$
    - 3.2.4  $(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$
    - 3.2.5  $(\phi \leftrightarrow \psi)$ .
  - 3.3  $\top$  and  $\perp$  are well-formed.

We turn now to the semantic notions, the most important of which for our purposes are that of an interpretation and that of an evaluation. The explanation of evaluations will be postponed until later in this chapter when semantics section 9 is presented. Our attention can be given first to explaining interpretations.

An interpretation is a set theoretically described structure, here a quintuple, in terms of which evaluations will be articulated. The definition of interpretations circumscribes the sorts of structures that constitute appropriate domains in terms of which truth conditions for the wffs of DBC can be delineated. This definition is given via sets and functions.

The first coordinate of the interpretations is a set  $M$ .  $M$  is to be thought of as the set of moments, or temporal stages. There is no connection between the members of this set and specific units of chronometric duration such as seconds, hours or decades. The members of  $M$  are temporally atomic as far as the theory is concerned, not temporally atomic as far as some practical chronometric scheme is concerned.

10	100	1000	10000
20	200	2000	20000
30	300	3000	30000
40	400	4000	40000
50	500	5000	50000
60	600	6000	60000
70	700	7000	70000
80	800	8000	80000
90	900	9000	90000
100	1000	10000	100000

The above table shows the relationship between the number of items and the total weight of the items. The weight of each item is assumed to be 10 units. The total weight is calculated by multiplying the number of items by the weight of each item.

In the above table, the number of items is listed in the first column, and the total weight is listed in the second column. The weight of each item is assumed to be 10 units. The total weight is calculated by multiplying the number of items by the weight of each item.

The above table shows the relationship between the number of items and the total weight of the items. The weight of each item is assumed to be 10 units. The total weight is calculated by multiplying the number of items by the weight of each item.

The second coordinate is  $m$ .  $m$  is to be thought of as the present temporal stage, or the interval that we call "now".  $m$  is, of course, a member of the set of temporal stages,  $M$ .

The third coordinate is  $\leftarrow$ . Intuitively  $\leftarrow$  is the earlier-than relation between temporal stages. We will adopt the convention of writing  $n \leftarrow m$  for, "n has the relation  $\leftarrow$  to m"; intuitively, "n is earlier than m".

The fourth coordinate is the multi-purpose function  $f$ . Part of its work, for example, is to assign truth values to atomic sentences at temporal stages. The roles of this function will be discussed one part at a time as various issues are discussed. The fifth is function  $g$  which intuitively takes a moment, an agent and a wff as its arguments and gives the axiological value for the agent at the moment of the situation that would be the case if the wff were true. In other words, if  $m$  is January 1, 399 B.C., and if  $a$  is the agent Socrates, and the wff  $p$  is the translation for "Socrates discusses philosophy" then  $g(m,a,p)$  is to be thought of as the value in terms of goodness at  $m$  relative to Socrates of the possible situation wherein Socrates discusses philosophy.

The formal presentation is as follows:

7. An Interpretation of DBC is an ordered quintuple

$\mathfrak{A} = \langle M, m, \leftarrow, f, g \rangle$  where

7.1  $M$  is a nonempty set.

7.2  $m \in M$ .

7.3  $\leftarrow$  is a binary relation on  $M$ .

7.4  $f$  is a function such that

7.4.1 where  $\phi$  is an atomic sentence and  $x \in M$ ,  $f(x, \phi) \in \{0, 1\}$ ,

i.e., for each member of  $M$ ,  $f$  assigns either 0 or 1 to every atomic sentence.

If  $f(x, \phi) = 1$  then  $\phi$  is satisfied in  $\mathfrak{A}$  at  $x$  or, intuitively, true at  $x$ , and if

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the  
 algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  of functions on a manifold  $M$ . In particular, we show that  
 the algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  is isomorphic to the algebra of functions on the  
 manifold  $M$  if and only if  $M$  is a manifold. This result is proved by  
 showing that the map  $\phi: \mathcal{A}(M) \rightarrow C(M)$  defined by  $\phi(f) = f$  is  
 an isomorphism. The map  $\phi$  is clearly surjective. To show that it is  
 injective, we suppose that  $f \in \mathcal{A}(M)$  and  $f = 0$  on  $M$ . Then  
 $f$  is the zero function on  $M$ , and hence  $f = 0$  in  $\mathcal{A}(M)$ . This  
 shows that  $\phi$  is injective. Therefore,  $\phi$  is an isomorphism.  
 The second part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure  
 of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  of functions on a manifold  $M$ . In particular,  
 we show that the algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  is isomorphic to the algebra of  
 functions on the manifold  $M$  if and only if  $M$  is a manifold. This  
 result is proved by showing that the map  $\phi: \mathcal{A}(M) \rightarrow C(M)$  defined  
 by  $\phi(f) = f$  is an isomorphism. The map  $\phi$  is clearly surjective.  
 To show that it is injective, we suppose that  $f \in \mathcal{A}(M)$  and  
 $f = 0$  on  $M$ . Then  $f$  is the zero function on  $M$ , and hence  
 $f = 0$  in  $\mathcal{A}(M)$ . This shows that  $\phi$  is injective. Therefore,  
 $\phi$  is an isomorphism. The third part of the paper is devoted to  
 the study of the structure of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  of functions on a  
 manifold  $M$ . In particular, we show that the algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  is  
 isomorphic to the algebra of functions on the manifold  $M$  if and  
 only if  $M$  is a manifold. This result is proved by showing that  
 the map  $\phi: \mathcal{A}(M) \rightarrow C(M)$  defined by  $\phi(f) = f$  is an  
 isomorphism. The map  $\phi$  is clearly surjective. To show that it  
 is injective, we suppose that  $f \in \mathcal{A}(M)$  and  $f = 0$  on  $M$ .  
 Then  $f$  is the zero function on  $M$ , and hence  $f = 0$  in  
 $\mathcal{A}(M)$ . This shows that  $\phi$  is injective. Therefore,  $\phi$  is an  
 isomorphism.

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \phi(f) = f \\
 & \phi(g) = g \\
 & \phi(h) = h \\
 & \phi(k) = k \\
 & \phi(l) = l \\
 & \phi(m) = m \\
 & \phi(n) = n \\
 & \phi(o) = o \\
 & \phi(p) = p \\
 & \phi(q) = q \\
 & \phi(r) = r \\
 & \phi(s) = s \\
 & \phi(t) = t \\
 & \phi(u) = u \\
 & \phi(v) = v \\
 & \phi(w) = w \\
 & \phi(x) = x \\
 & \phi(y) = y \\
 & \phi(z) = z \\
 & \phi(\dots) = \dots
 \end{aligned}$$

The fourth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure  
 of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  of functions on a manifold  $M$ . In particular,  
 we show that the algebra  $\mathcal{A}(M)$  is isomorphic to the algebra of  
 functions on the manifold  $M$  if and only if  $M$  is a manifold. This  
 result is proved by showing that the map  $\phi: \mathcal{A}(M) \rightarrow C(M)$  defined  
 by  $\phi(f) = f$  is an isomorphism. The map  $\phi$  is clearly surjective.  
 To show that it is injective, we suppose that  $f \in \mathcal{A}(M)$  and  
 $f = 0$  on  $M$ . Then  $f$  is the zero function on  $M$ , and hence  
 $f = 0$  in  $\mathcal{A}(M)$ . This shows that  $\phi$  is injective. Therefore,  
 $\phi$  is an isomorphism.

$f(x,\phi)=0$ ,  $\phi$  is not satisfied in  $\mathcal{M}$  at  $x$  or false at  $x$ .

It is to be noticed that the interpretation apparatus of DBC allows for distinct members of  $M$ , intuitively, distinct temporal stages, to share identical sets of true atomic sentences. That is to say, it is acceptable that  $(\phi)(f(m,\phi)=f(n,\phi))$  where  $\phi$  is an atomic sentence, even if  $m \neq n$ .

The relation  $\ll$  is to be thought of as the earlier-than relation between moments. Thus, the atomic sentences of DBC are not necessarily eternal sentences, not necessarily eternally true or eternally false. It is acceptable that "Socrates is sitting" be true at one moment and false at some earlier or later moment. Accordingly, the evaluation apparatus of DBC is temporally chauvinistic and the atomic sentences are to be thought of as being preceded by the temporally indexical expression "now" or "at the present moment".

In view of the plausibility of the view that for any three moments,  $x$ ,  $y$  and  $z$ , if  $x$  is earlier than  $y$  and  $y$  is earlier than  $z$  then  $x$  is earlier than  $z$ , transitivity is required of  $\ll$ .

$$7.3.1 \quad (x \ll y \wedge y \ll z) \rightarrow x \ll z.$$

Next, it is required of  $\ll$  that it be left-linear. In other words, if we think of each moment as a point, and if we think of the points earlier than the present as to the left of the present moment, then imposing left-linearity on  $\ll$  is like requiring that for any moment we choose, if we connect it with each of its earlier moments by a line, we will end up with a single linear sequence. Each moment in the sequence must be either earlier or later than some other moment in the sequence.

$$7.3.2 \quad (x \ll y \wedge z \ll y) \rightarrow (x \ll z \vee z \ll x).$$

Imposing this characteristic on the earlier-than relation is motivated by two beliefs. The first is that the past cannot be changed. Once it has

It is to be noted that the above-mentioned conditions are not sufficient to ensure that the function  $f$  is continuous. For example, let  $f$  be defined on  $[0, 1]$  by  $f(x) = 0$  if  $x$  is rational and  $f(x) = 1$  if  $x$  is irrational. Then  $f$  is not continuous at any point of  $[0, 1]$ .

The above-mentioned conditions are also not sufficient to ensure that the function  $f$  is differentiable. For example, let  $f$  be defined on  $[0, 1]$  by  $f(x) = x|x|$ . Then  $f$  is differentiable at  $x = 0$  but not at any other point of  $[0, 1]$ . This is because the derivative of  $f$  at  $x = 0$  is  $f'(0) = 0$ , but for  $x \neq 0$ ,  $f'(x) = 2|x|$ , which is not zero.

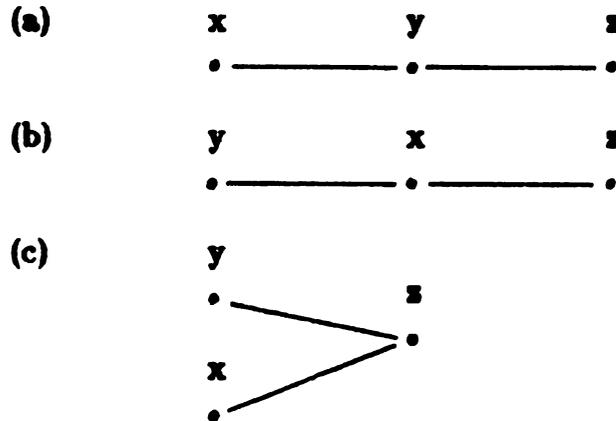
It is also to be noted that the above-mentioned conditions are not sufficient to ensure that the function  $f$  is bounded. For example, let  $f$  be defined on  $(0, 1)$  by  $f(x) = 1/x$ . Then  $f$  is not bounded on  $(0, 1)$ .

It is also to be noted that the above-mentioned conditions are not sufficient to ensure that the function  $f$  is continuous on the entire interval  $[0, 1]$ . For example, let  $f$  be defined on  $[0, 1]$  by  $f(x) = 0$  if  $x = 0$  and  $f(x) = 1/x$  if  $x \in (0, 1]$ . Then  $f$  is not continuous at  $x = 0$ .

It is also to be noted that the above-mentioned conditions are not sufficient to ensure that the function  $f$  is differentiable on the entire interval  $[0, 1]$ . For example, let  $f$  be defined on  $[0, 1]$  by  $f(x) = x|x|$ . Then  $f$  is not differentiable at  $x = 0$ .

been the case that  $\phi$ , no one can bring it about that it is false that  $\phi$  used to be the case. The requirement 7.3.2 orders all past possible worlds on a line from the present to the earliest world or to eternity past if there is no earliest world. Consider Figure 1.

**FIGURE 1**  
**LEFT-LINEARITY**



In this illustration  $y$ , for example, is earlier than  $z$  just in case it is connected to  $z$  by a line and to the left of  $z$ . Condition 7.3.2 endorses orderings (a) and (b), but excludes (c).

The second belief is that the future, unlike the past, presents alternatives. Since right-linearity is not imposed, the temporal relation might branch into the future. From the perspective of the present there are several future courses of events, and not at most one, which right-linearity would require. For example, if right-linearity is not required, there might be some sequence of moments later than the present in which "The Pentagon is blue" is never true, other sequences containing some moment where it is. More metaphysically stated, the belief that the temporal relation

... that is, if  $x$  is a solution of the system  $Ax = b$ , then  $x$  is also a solution of the system  $Ax = b + c$ , where  $c$  is a constant vector. This is because  $Ax = b$  implies  $Ax - b = 0$ , and adding  $c$  to both sides gives  $Ax - b + c = c$ , or  $Ax = b + c$ . This property is useful in finding particular solutions to non-homogeneous systems.

### THEOREM

#### THEOREM 1.1

$x$	$z$	$z$	(a)
$x$	$z$	$z$	(b)
$x$	$z$	$z$	(c)
$x$	$z$	$z$	(d)

$x$  and  $z$  are solutions of the system  $Ax = b$  if and only if  $x$  and  $z$  are solutions of the system  $Ax = b + c$ . This is because  $Ax = b$  implies  $Ax - b = 0$ , and adding  $c$  to both sides gives  $Ax - b + c = c$ , or  $Ax = b + c$ . This property is useful in finding particular solutions to non-homogeneous systems.

... that is, if  $x$  is a solution of the system  $Ax = b$ , then  $x$  is also a solution of the system  $Ax = b + c$ , where  $c$  is a constant vector. This is because  $Ax = b$  implies  $Ax - b = 0$ , and adding  $c$  to both sides gives  $Ax - b + c = c$ , or  $Ax = b + c$ . This property is useful in finding particular solutions to non-homogeneous systems.

can branch toward the future is ordinarily associated with indeterminism regarding some future events.

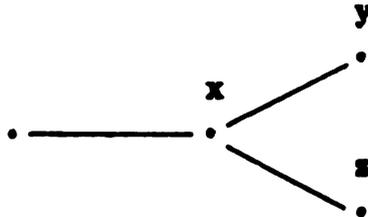
In Chapter 9 of *De Interpretatione*, Aristotle, following his indeterministic inclinations, suggested that sentences like "There will be a sea-fight tomorrow" are at present neither true nor false. Many have taken this as a rejection of the principle of bivalence; the rule that truth and falsehood are mutually exclusive and jointly inclusive as far as truth value is concerned. Aristotle's worries over determinism stem from his belief that what agents do makes a difference in the way things are going to turn out.

Aristotle's intuitions cannot be taken lightly by any analysis of the moral notions or the concept of action. He seems to find it difficult to imagine that ascriptions of obligation, forbiddance or permission have any point if actions have no influence on the future course of events at all, and many theorists since have had the same difficulty. It is intuitively plausible that at each moment, a host of genuinely possible scenarios are presented to the agent and that some of these can be actualized by his choices and actions.

Semantic arrangements that impose both left and right linearity on the earlier-than relation are labelled deterministic, and those that like DBC allow for right-branching are considered indeterministic. This is not to say that right-branching in the temporal relation rules out all beliefs that might be legitimately called deterministic, but this matter will not be discussed until Chapter Six. Figure 2 depicts right branching.

...the ... of ...

FIGURE 2  
RIGHT BRANCHING



Following the diagramming conventions of Figure 1, this illustration depicts the preservation of left but not right linearity.  $x$  is earlier than both  $y$  and  $z$  but  $y$  and  $z$  do not have the earlier-than relation to one another.

Various attempts have been made to preserve bivalence for sentences of the form "It is going to be the case that  $\phi$ " in right-branching semantics. The best of these attempts owes to A. N. Prior's presentation of the Ockhamist tense system OT in *Past, Present and Future*. In terms of the semantics of DBC, Prior can be taken as suggesting there that truth value for sentences be relative not only to a moment but relative to some left and right linear sequence of these moments containing the moment of truth valuation<sup>9</sup>. The earlier-than relation need not be right-linear although the left and right linear sequences having a role in evaluation are. These left and right linear sequences will hereafter be called histories.

Let " $h$ " be a name for a history, and " $h$ " be a variable ranging over histories.

7.5  $h$  is a history in interpretation  $\mathfrak{I}$  iff:

- i)  $h \subseteq M$ ,
- ii)  $(x \neq y \wedge x \in h \wedge y \in h) \rightarrow (x \ll y \vee y \ll x)$ ,

LITERATURE  
REFERENCES

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

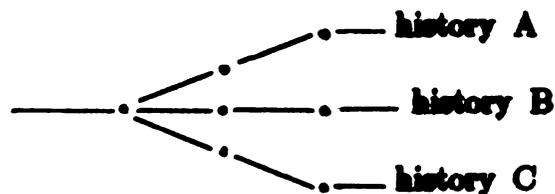
1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

- iii)  $x \in h \rightarrow (y)(y \ll x \rightarrow y \in h)$  and  
 iv)  $(x \in h \wedge (\exists y)(x \ll y)) \rightarrow (\exists y)(x \ll y \wedge y \in h)$ .

Condition ii) requires that the relation  $\ll$  as it joins members of  $h$  is left and right linear. iii) requires that for each moment  $x$  in the history, all moments earlier than  $x$  also be members of the history. One might say that this requires that histories be maximal as far as earlier moments are concerned. iv) requires that unless there are no moments later than  $x$ , there must be some moment later than  $x$  in the history. In other words, iv) requires that a history be maximal as far as later moments are concerned.

Suppose, for example, that it might come to be the case at some later situation that Meyers is sitting. Then there is a succession of possible moments later than the actual one including one at which "Meyers is sitting" is true. A sequence of moments each of which is earlier than or later than every other moment is like a pathway through the past and one of the possible futures as displayed in Figure 8.

FIGURE 8  
HISTORIES



Why relativize evaluations to histories? The problem, as mentioned previously, centers on truth conditions for sentences of the type "It is going to be the case that  $\phi$ ", where the future truth of  $\phi$  is a contingent matter.

condition is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the ordering of the  
 elements of  $\mathcal{L}$ . It is a function that for each moment  $t$  in the history  $\mathcal{H}$   
 returns a set of moments  $\mathcal{L}(t)$  which are the moments of the history  $\mathcal{L}$  that  
 are later than  $t$ . This function is called the *later* function. We assume that  
 the function  $\mathcal{L}$  is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the ordering of  
 the elements of  $\mathcal{L}$ . We assume that there are no moments  $t$  in  $\mathcal{L}$  such  
 that for some moment  $s$  in  $\mathcal{L}$  it holds that  $s \ll t$  and  $t \ll s$ . We  
 assume that  $\mathcal{L}$  is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the ordering of  
 the elements of  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Suppose for example that a moment  $t$  in  $\mathcal{L}$  might come to be the case at some later  
 moment  $s$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ . Then there is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the  
 ordering of the elements of  $\mathcal{L}$  that returns the set of moments  $\mathcal{L}(t)$  which are  
 later than  $t$ . This function is called the *later* function. We assume that  
 the function  $\mathcal{L}$  is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the ordering of  
 the elements of  $\mathcal{L}$ . We assume that there are no moments  $t$  in  $\mathcal{L}$  such  
 that for some moment  $s$  in  $\mathcal{L}$  it holds that  $s \ll t$  and  $t \ll s$ . We  
 assume that  $\mathcal{L}$  is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the ordering of  
 the elements of  $\mathcal{L}$ .

### APPENDIX

#### NOTATION

- $\mathcal{L}$  history
- $t$  moment
- $s$  moment

The relation  $\ll$  is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the ordering of  
 the elements of  $\mathcal{L}$ . We assume that there are no moments  $t$  in  $\mathcal{L}$  such  
 that for some moment  $s$  in  $\mathcal{L}$  it holds that  $s \ll t$  and  $t \ll s$ . We  
 assume that  $\mathcal{L}$  is a function of the relation  $\ll$  as it bears on the ordering of  
 the elements of  $\mathcal{L}$ .

To return to Aristotle's example, it seems that today, (or yesterday, or the day before) it is (or was) indeterminate whether or not there will be a sea-battle tomorrow (or two days hence, etc.). Now, supposing the temporal relation branches after the present, if the evaluation apparatus does not take histories into account, there seems to be no way to depict truth conditions for "It is going to be the case that there is a sea-battle". If we say on the one hand that this sentence is true just in case "There is a sea-battle" is true in one of the future moments in one of the histories containing the present, we have depicted conditions more appropriate for the weaker claim "Possibly it is going to be the case that there is a sea-battle" than for the unmodalized sentence with which we began. On the other hand, if we say that this is true just in case "There is a sea-battle" is true in some moment in every history containing the present, we have depicted conditions more appropriate for the stronger "Necessarily it is going to be the case that there is a sea-battle" than the weaker unmodalized sentence with which we began.

From the viewpoint of eternity, only one of the histories containing the present moment will be materialized. But which one of these will be materialized is at present, not determined. Hence, Prior suggests that truth conditions be relativized to one of the histories. "It is going to be the case that there is a sea-battle" is true relative to some history *h* just in case "There is a sea-battle" is true in some future moment in *h*. It is to be remembered that at present, there is nothing special about any one of the histories that contain the present. In other words, any history of evaluation is to be thought of as merely *prima facie* the future. Which history the course of events will follow is at present not only unknown to us, it is not fixed. This procedure has the disvalue of importing not only the temporal

In the first place, it is not correct to say that the  
 second law of thermodynamics is a law of nature. It is  
 merely a statistical law, and it only holds for a large  
 number of particles. The second law of thermodynamics  
 states that the entropy of a closed system never  
 increases. This is only true for a system with a  
 large number of particles. For a system with a  
 small number of particles, the entropy can decrease.  
 For example, if a gas is compressed, the entropy  
 decreases. This is because the molecules are  
 packed more closely together, and there are fewer  
 ways for them to move around. The entropy is  
 a measure of the number of ways a system can be  
 arranged. The more ways there are, the higher the  
 entropy. In a gas, the molecules can move in  
 many different directions and at many different  
 speeds. This gives the gas a high entropy. When  
 the gas is compressed, the molecules are forced  
 to move in fewer directions and at fewer speeds.  
 This gives the gas a lower entropy. The second  
 law of thermodynamics says that the entropy of  
 a closed system never increases. This is only  
 true for a system with a large number of  
 particles. For a system with a small number of  
 particles, the entropy can decrease. This is  
 because the number of ways the system can be  
 arranged is smaller. The second law of  
 thermodynamics is a statistical law, and it  
 only holds for a large number of particles.

From the point of view of the first law, the  
 second law is a statement of the fact that the  
 entropy of a closed system never increases. This  
 is only true for a system with a large number of  
 particles. For a system with a small number of  
 particles, the entropy can decrease. This is  
 because the number of ways the system can be  
 arranged is smaller. The second law of  
 thermodynamics is a statistical law, and it  
 only holds for a large number of particles.

indexical "now" into every sentence, but "now relative to the history  $h$ ". The problems this generates seem less severe than the problems in systems that do not follow Prior's suggestion. In any event, the matter will not here be further pursued and Prior's suggestion will be taken as correct.

We are now in a position to introduce truth conditions for atomic sentences and truth functional compounds as follows:

9. Evaluation: Where  $\phi$  is a wff, let  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x$  abbreviate "the truth value of  $\phi$  at world  $m$  relative to history  $h$  containing  $m$  under interpretation  $\mathcal{M}$ ".
- 9.1 Where  $\phi$  is an atomic sentence,  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x = t$  if  $f(m, \phi) = 1$ , otherwise it is  $f$ .
- 9.2 Where  $\phi$  is a wff,  $\underline{h}([\neg\phi])^x = t$  if  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x \neq t$ , otherwise it is  $f$ .
- 9.3 Where  $\psi$  is also a wff,  $\underline{h}([\phi \wedge \psi])^x = t$  if both  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x = t$  and  $\underline{h}([\psi])^x = t$ , otherwise it is  $f$ .
- 9.4  $\underline{h}([\phi \vee \psi])^x = t$  if either  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x = t$  or  $\underline{h}([\psi])^x = t$ , otherwise it is  $f$ .
- 9.5  $\underline{h}([\phi \rightarrow \psi])^x = t$  if either  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x = f$  or  $\underline{h}([\psi])^x = t$ , otherwise it is  $f$ .
- 9.6  $\underline{h}([\phi \leftrightarrow \psi])^x = t$  if either  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x = t$  and  $\underline{h}([\psi])^x = t$ , or  $\underline{h}([\phi])^x = f$  and  $\underline{h}([\psi])^x = f$ , otherwise it is  $f$ .

$\top$  and  $\perp$  are the constants for truth and falsehood respectively and their truth conditions are

- 9.7  $\underline{h}([\top])^x = t$  for every  $m$  and  $h$ .
- 9.8  $\underline{h}([\perp])^x = f$  for every  $m$  and  $h$ .

...

...

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{10}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{11}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{12}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{13}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{14}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{15}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{16}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{17}$$

...

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{18}$$

$$\text{If } t = \mathbb{E}_0[\dots] \text{ then } \dots \tag{19}$$

In order to accommodate tensed sentences the following supplements are required:

1.4 Tense Operators: P and F,

and to the wff list are added:

3.2.6  $P\phi$

3.2.7  $F\phi$ .

The evaluation apparatus is enlarged as follows:

9.9  $\models ([P\phi])^x = t$  if  $(\exists x)(x \prec m \wedge \models (\phi))^x = t$ , otherwise it is f.

9.10  $\models ([F\phi])^x = t$  if  $(\exists x)(m \prec x \wedge \models (\phi))^x = t$ , otherwise it is f.

Intuitively,  $P\phi$  translates ordinary sentences of the type "It used to be the case that  $\phi$ ". These are true just in case there is some moment earlier than the moment of evaluation in which  $\phi$  is true.  $F\phi$  translates "It is going to be the case that  $\phi$ " and sentences having this form are true just in case there is some moment in history  $h$  later than that of evaluation in which  $\phi$  is true. The similarities between this apparatus and that of Prior's tense system OT, as interpreted by Thomason<sup>10</sup>, guarantee that the theses of OT are among the theses of DBC.

## 2. ALETHIC MODALITY

In the introduction, it was mentioned that DBC resembles the actualist versions of alethic modality, as proposed, for example, by Aristotle and Diodorus, which base alethic modality on temporal relations. This distinguishes the analysis here from the possible worlds analyses of modality offered by David Lewis or Saul Kripke, for example. There can be little doubt that possible worlds semantics has been very productive in the analysis

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO LIBRARY

1950

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

LIBRARY

1950

1950

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO LIBRARY

not only of modal discourse, but in the treatment of other concepts recalcitrant to analysis. Moreover, describing the characteristics of certain sorts of sets and functions is, ontologically speaking, a relatively harmless mathematical exercise, and possible worlds semantics involves this sort of exercise. But when one applies these characteristics philosophically, when one claims that certain of these set-theoretically described objects are to be thought of as possible worlds, one is committed to the existence of possible worlds. If one sets out the truth conditions for certain sorts of sentences in terms of possible worlds, some account is due, explaining how these possible worlds are to be classified ontologically. According to Alvin Plantinga, for example, possible worlds exist, and they are abstract sorts of objects. According to David Lewis, on the other hand, a possible world is no more an abstract object than is the world we live in, with its nonabstract trees, tables, etc. As far as existence is concerned, the actual world and all the possible worlds are on a par. Of possible worlds, Lewis says,

There are countless other worlds, other very inclusive things. Our world consists of us and all our surroundings, however remote in time and space; just as it is one big thing having lesser things as parts, so likewise do other worlds have lesser other-worldly things as parts. The worlds are something like remote planets; except that most of them are much bigger than mere planets, and they are not remote. Neither are they nearby. They are not at any spatial distance whatever from here. They are not far in the past or future, nor for that matter near; they are not at any temporal distance whatever from now. They are isolated: there are no spatiotemporal relations at all between things that belong to different worlds. Nor does anything that happens at one world cause anything to happen at another. Nor do they overlap; they have no parts in common...<sup>11</sup>

And it looks to me as if Lewis' modal realism is the proper ontological



corelative to a possible worlds semantics. Possible worlds semantics commits one to including possible worlds in one's ontology, and a possible world is the same sort of thing that the actual world is. In other words, a view like Plantinga's, according to which a possible world is an abstract object is to be rejected.

Lewis says that a possible world is temporally complete. Objects or states of affairs that are temporally related to the present moment are included in the possible world we call "actual" from our perspective. Socrates drinking hemlock, for example, is part of the actual world, although this event is not presently occurring from the temporally chauvinistic viewpoint. In terms of typical right-branching tense logic semantics, this is tantamount to the view that distinct possible worlds are simply distinct tree-like clusters of histories. If the earlier-than relation does not branch in either direction, this is tantamount to the view that distinct possible worlds are like distinct histories.

In the DBC analysis of modal sentences, no reference is made to moments in histories which have no temporal relation to the moment of evaluation. There are acceptable interpretations which contain distinct moments having no temporal relation to one another, and so, the semantics does not rule out a modal realistic view according to which multiple possible worlds exist. But, no reference is made to these multiple worlds in the truth conditions for modal sentences here. The semantics, in other words, does not commit one to modal realism. One need only believe that there is but one possible world, the actual one.

In some discussions of the alethic modalities, a world  $x$  is said to be possible relative to a world  $y$  just in case the histories of  $x$  and  $y$  are alike in a specified respect. In DBC the truth conditions for modal sentences are

... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..

... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..

... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..  
... ..

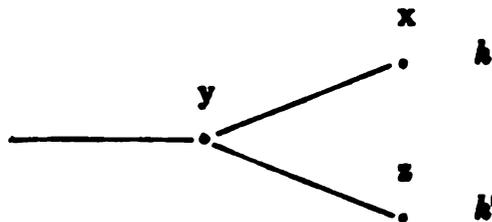
... ..  
... ..  
... ..

articulated in terms of this similarity between histories for two moments where no reference is made to possible worlds other than the actual one. This is accomplished by introducing a relation  $R$ , for relative possibility between worlds such that where  $Rx,y$ ,  $x$  is to be thought of as possible relative to  $y$ . The conditions specify that one moment is possible relative to another just in case both moments share identical sequences of past moments.  $x$  is possible relative to  $y$  just in case the sequence of possible worlds leading up to  $y$  is identical to the sequence leading up to  $x$ . So, we add to the semantics the following condition:

$$7.3.3 \quad Rx,y \leftrightarrow \{z:z \ll x\} = \{z:z \ll y\}.$$

Notice that differences of order are ruled out, viz., if  $z$  is earlier than  $z'$  in the sequence leading up to  $x$ , then it must also be earlier than  $z'$  in the sequence leading up to  $y$ . Consider the following figure.

FIGURE 4  
IDENTICAL PASTS



Here  $Rx,z$ .  $y$  is the next earliest moment relative to  $x$  and to  $z$  and so there is no distinction between the sequence of worlds leading up to  $x$  and that leading up to  $z$ .

But  $\ll$  might be left dense. That is to say, there might be no possible

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of a free group. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of a free group is a free group. This result is due to Nielsen. The second part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 2. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 2 is a free group. This result is due to Nielsen. The third part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 3. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 3 is a free group. This result is due to Nielsen.

$$\text{Aut}(F_2) \cong \text{Aut}(F_3) \cong \text{Aut}(F_n)$$

The fourth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 4. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 4 is a free group. This result is due to Nielsen. The fifth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 5. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 5 is a free group. This result is due to Nielsen.

### REFERENCES

[1] Nielsen, J.



The diagram illustrates the structure of the group of automorphisms of a free group. The central point 'A' represents the identity element, and the peripheral points 'B' through 'Z' represent the generators of the group. The lines connecting 'A' to the peripheral points represent the basic automorphisms of the group.

The sixth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 6. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of a free group of rank 6 is a free group. This result is due to Nielsen.

world next earliest relative to  $x$  or  $z$ . The conditions for  $R$  do not entail left discreteness as it would appear from Figure 4, indeed, nothing in the formal semantics makes it such that the relation  $\ll$  must be discrete if there are distinct moments possible relative to one another. It might be that the set of earlier moments shared by  $x$  and  $z$  is larger than the set of natural numbers. Even in this case, the sets of earlier moments might be identical because they share the same members and their order in terms of  $\ll$  might be identical so that  $R_{x,z}$  without there being a next earliest possible world relative to  $x$  or  $z$ . Density in cases like this is difficult if not impossible to diagram, but acceptable as a characteristic of  $\ll$  nonetheless.

As is customary, the box,  $\square$ , will serve as a sentence operator, that when prefixed to a wff, gives another wff. Where  $\phi$  is a wff,  $\square\phi$  is to be read, "It is necessarily the case that  $\phi$ ". Thus we add to the syntax:

### 1.6 Modal Operator: $\square$ .

The corresponding wff is:

#### 3.2.9 $\square\phi$ ,

and the truth conditions for sentences of this form are:

$$9.11 \quad \underline{t}_m([\square\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}}=t \text{ if } (x)(h)(R_{x,m} \rightarrow \underline{t}_x([\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}}=t), \text{ otherwise it is } f.$$

The truth conditions for sentences of the form  $\diamond\phi$ , which translate "It is possibly the case that  $\phi$ " are introduced by means of a definitional thesis. Hereafter let  $\models\phi$  abbreviate  $\underline{t}_m([\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}}=t$  in every permissible interpretation  $\mathfrak{A}$  for every  $m$  and  $h$ , viz.,  $\phi$  is a thesis.

$$Df \diamond \quad \models \diamond\phi \leftrightarrow \neg \square \neg \phi.$$

Since  $R$  is an equivalence relation, the theorems of the Lewis modal system S5 are among the theses of DBC. Also it is to be noted that

$$13.1 \quad \models P\phi \rightarrow \square P\phi.$$

This seems to counter the intuition that what used to be the case cannot be



changed and thus necessarily used to be the case. But consider past tensed sentences that refer to events yet future, for example, "It used to be the case that it is going to be the case in 1999 that the U.S. has no navy". Unless the  $\phi$  contains no sentences referring in this way to states of affairs that are future relative to the moment of evaluation, theisthood should be ruled out. And in DBC it is, as the obvious countermodels show<sup>12</sup>.

It should also be noted that in order for  $\Box F\phi$  to be true,  $\phi$  must be true at some later moment in every history containing moments possible relative to  $m$ . This produces a problem if sentences of the form  $\Diamond F\phi$  translate "It is possibly going to be the case that  $\phi$ ".  $\Diamond F\phi$  can be true at  $m$  in cases where there is a moment future relative to some moment possible relative to  $m$  but distinct from  $m$  in which  $\phi$  is true. In other words, the future tense possibilitation, "It is possibly going to be the case that  $\phi$ ", can be true at  $m$  even if  $\phi$  is not a future truth in any history containing  $m$ . The histories including a moment earlier than  $m$  determine the future possibilities at  $m$ . Unless another primitive operator for future tense possibilitations is introduced,  $\Diamond F\phi$  is to be thought of as translating something like "Relative to the past, it is possibly going to be the case that  $\phi$ " rather than "Relative to the present, it is possibly going to be the case that  $\phi$ ". The counterintuitive situation is depicted in Figure 5.

The first part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor of the journal. The letter discusses the author's interest in the journal and the author's qualifications for the position. The author mentions that they have a Ph.D. in the field and have published several papers in the area. The author also mentions that they have been teaching the subject for several years and are looking for a position where they can continue to research and teach.

The second part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author. The editor thanks the author for their interest in the journal and mentions that the author's qualifications are impressive. The editor also mentions that they are looking for someone who can contribute to the journal's content and who can help with the editorial process.

The third part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor. The author thanks the editor for their response and mentions that they are happy to hear that their qualifications are impressive. The author also mentions that they are looking for a position where they can continue to research and teach.

The fourth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author. The editor thanks the author for their response and mentions that they are looking for someone who can contribute to the journal's content and who can help with the editorial process.

The fifth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor. The author thanks the editor for their response and mentions that they are happy to hear that their qualifications are impressive. The author also mentions that they are looking for a position where they can continue to research and teach.

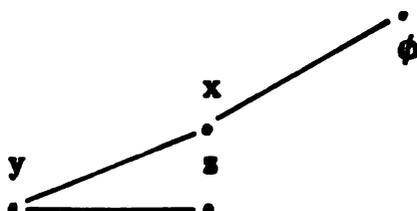
The sixth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author. The editor thanks the author for their response and mentions that they are looking for someone who can contribute to the journal's content and who can help with the editorial process.

The seventh part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor. The author thanks the editor for their response and mentions that they are happy to hear that their qualifications are impressive. The author also mentions that they are looking for a position where they can continue to research and teach.

The eighth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author. The editor thanks the author for their response and mentions that they are looking for someone who can contribute to the journal's content and who can help with the editorial process.

The ninth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor. The author thanks the editor for their response and mentions that they are happy to hear that their qualifications are impressive. The author also mentions that they are looking for a position where they can continue to research and teach.

FIGURE 5  
FUTURE POSSIBILITY



Suppose  $y$  is the next earliest moment relative to  $x$  and  $z$ . It is permissible that at  $z$ ,  $\diamond F\phi$  be true without  $\phi$  being true in any of the moments later than  $z$ .

SECRET  
CONFIDENTIAL

2 of 2  
SECRET  
CONFIDENTIAL

# CHAPTER TWO

## ACTION

### 1. BRINGING SOMETHING ABOUT

What is the relation between agents and their actions? Intuitively, the actions of each agent narrow the possibilities at each moment. If Smith now brings it about that the lamp on his desk is on, Smith's actions guarantee that the lamp on his desk is on. Smith guaranteeing that this is the case is tantamount to Smith preventing it from being the case that the lamp on his desk is off. What Smith now brings about can be identified with the contribution he makes to the way things now are. In other words, when Smith brings something about at  $m$ , he guarantees that the history that materializes must be among certain of all the histories containing  $m$  and he guarantees that certain histories will not be materialized. And it seems plausible to explain his influence on the course of events in this way. If the set of all  $x$  such that  $R_{x,m}$  is taken to be the set of moments simultaneously possible relative to  $m$ , and if truth at all of these moments is identified with simultaneous necessary truth, it seems fitting that what Smith brings about at  $m$  be identified with the set of moments (or the set of histories containing these moments) his actions guarantee or necessitate at  $m$ .

To return to our example, let us suppose that the lamp on Smith's desk is on. Furthermore, suppose that Smith brings this about. If the present moment is  $m$ , there is some moment, say  $n$ , simultaneous with the present at which the lamp on Smith's desk is off. In other words, that his

# ОТЪ ИСТИНА

## ПОИСКЪ

ВЪВЕДЕНИЕ

Истината е единственото, което не умира никога. Тя е вечна и неизменна. Тя е онова, което остава след всичко друго. Тя е онова, което е в сърцето на всяко нещо. Тя е онова, което е в основата на всяка наука. Тя е онова, което е в центъра на всяка философия. Тя е онова, което е в ядрото на всяка религия. Тя е онова, което е в душата на всяко животно. Тя е онова, което е в съзнанието на всяко човече. Тя е онова, което е в природата на всяко растение. Тя е онова, което е в космоса на всяка звезда. Тя е онова, което е в тайните на всяка книга. Тя е онова, което е в думите на всяко слово. Тя е онова, което е в мислите на всяко мислене. Тя е онова, което е в чувствата на всяко чувство. Тя е онова, което е в желанията на всяко желание. Тя е онова, което е в надеждите на всяка надежда. Тя е онова, което е в любовта на всяка любов. Тя е онова, което е в правдата на всяка правда. Тя е онова, което е в свободата на всяка свобода. Тя е онова, което е в справедливостта на всяка справедливост. Тя е онова, което е в честта на всяка чест. Тя е онова, което е в гордостта на всяка гордост. Тя е онова, което е в смиреността на всяка смиреност. Тя е онова, което е в скромността на всяка скромност. Тя е онова, което е в великодушието на всяко великодушие. Тя е онова, което е в милостта на всяка милост. Тя е онова, което е в прощането на всяко прощане. Тя е онова, което е в търпението на всяко търпение. Тя е онова, което е в упорството на всяко упорство. Тя е онова, което е в решимостта на всяка решимост. Тя е онова, което е в смелостта на всяка смелост. Тя е онова, което е в храбростта на всяка храброст. Тя е онова, което е в мъдростта на всяка мъдрост. Тя е онова, което е в разумността на всяка разумност. Тя е онова, което е в справедливостта на всяка справедливост. Тя е онова, което е в честта на всяка чест. Тя е онова, което е в гордостта на всяка гордост. Тя е онова, което е в смиреността на всяка смиреност. Тя е онова, което е в скромността на всяка скромност. Тя е онова, което е в великодушието на всяко великодушие. Тя е онова, което е в милостта на всяка милост. Тя е онова, което е в прощането на всяко прощане. Тя е онова, което е в търпението на всяко търпение. Тя е онова, което е в упорството на всяко упорство. Тя е онова, което е в решимостта на всяка решимост. Тя е онова, което е в смелостта на всяка смелост. Тя е онова, което е в храбростта на всяка храброст. Тя е онова, което е в мъдростта на всяка мъдрост. Тя е онова, което е в разумността на всяка разумност. Тя е онова, което е в справедливостта на всяка справедливост.

desk lamp is off is possible and that it is on is contingent. But Smith guarantees that it is on and in so doing guarantees that it is not off. In all the moments assigned to him at  $m$ , which do not include all the possible moments at  $m$ , the lamp is on. In all the rest of these possible moments it is off. In line with this account, it also seems fitting to think of the actions of an agent at a moment as associated with an action assignment at that moment as follows.

The syntax of DBC is enlarged to include names which are a species of terms. These names are to be thought of as the names of agents. The other species of terms are variables, which will be introduced later.

### 1.1 Terms

#### 1.1.1 Names: Lower case letters a through e with or without subscripts.

For example, if  $a$  is a name,  $a$  might be thought of as the name for the agent Socrates. To depict agency the operation of the function  $f$  is enlarged so that it takes an agent name and a moment  $m$  and assigns to this agent at  $m$  a subset of the set of moments possible relative to  $m$ . Intuitively, the set assigned by  $f$  to agent  $\alpha$  and moment  $m$ , is the set of moments possible relative to  $m$  that the actions of  $\alpha$  determine. In other words, what  $\alpha$  brings about at  $m$  is a sort of conditional necessity at  $m$ . What  $\alpha$  brings about at  $m$  is what is necessary at  $m$  given what  $\alpha$  does or has done. The corresponding operation of  $f$  is as follows:

7.4.2 Where  $\alpha$  is a name and  $x \in M$ ,  $f(m, \alpha) = \Delta$  where

$$(i) \Delta \subseteq \{y: Ry, x\},$$

viz.,  $\Delta$  is a subset of the set of moments simultaneously possible relative to  $x$ .

The subset of simultaneous possible moments so assigned at moment

...and ...

...and ...

...and ...

...and ...

...and ...

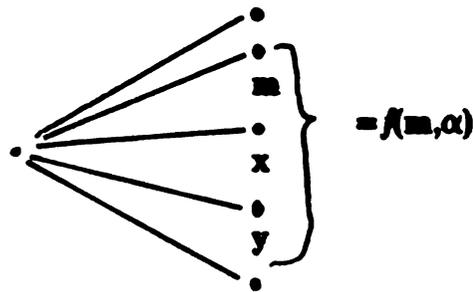
...and ...

$m$ , regardless of the agent, must include the present moment from the vantage point of  $m$ , namely  $m$  itself. This comports with the view that if the actions of each agent constitute a narrowing of the range of possibilities, then this narrowing includes the present actual situation. So we add to the conditions of 7.4.2:

$$(ii) \quad m \in \Delta.$$

Consider the situation of Figure 6.

FIGURE 6  
ACTION ASSIGNMENT



This diagram depicts the action assignment relative to  $\alpha$  at moment  $m$ . The actions of agent  $\alpha$  narrow the possibilities at  $m$  to the histories containing  $m$ ,  $x$ , or  $y$ .

In order that no distinct agents have the same action assignment at a given moment we add:

$$(iii) \quad \alpha \neq \beta \rightarrow f(m, \alpha) \neq f(m, \beta)$$

Action ascriptions in DBC have the form  $B\alpha\phi$  where  $B$  is the two-place action operator,  $\alpha$  is an agent, and  $\phi$  is what  $\alpha$  brings about. It is intended that wffs of the type  $B\alpha\phi$  be read intuitively as " $\alpha$  brings it

The first part of the proof is devoted to showing that the set of solutions of the system (1) is nonempty. To this end, we consider the system (1) in the form

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw, \quad x(0) = x_0, \quad w \in W,$$

where  $A$  and  $B$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times m$  matrices, respectively, and  $W$  is a compact convex set in  $\mathbb{R}^m$ . Let us assume that the matrix  $A$  is nonsingular. Then the system (1) can be written in the form

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw, \quad x(0) = x_0, \quad w \in W,$$

where  $A$  and  $B$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times m$  matrices, respectively, and  $W$  is a compact convex set in  $\mathbb{R}^m$ .

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw,$$

where  $A$  and  $B$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times m$  matrices, respectively, and  $W$  is a compact convex set in  $\mathbb{R}^m$ .

The second part of the proof is devoted to showing that the set of solutions of the system (1) is bounded. To this end, we consider the system (1) in the form

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw, \quad x(0) = x_0, \quad w \in W,$$

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw,$$

where  $A$  and  $B$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times m$  matrices, respectively, and  $W$  is a compact convex set in  $\mathbb{R}^m$ .

The third part of the proof is devoted to showing that the set of solutions of the system (1) is closed. To this end, we consider the system (1) in the form

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw, \quad x(0) = x_0, \quad w \in W,$$

where  $A$  and  $B$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times m$  matrices, respectively, and  $W$  is a compact convex set in  $\mathbb{R}^m$ .

The fourth part of the proof is devoted to showing that the set of solutions of the system (1) is compact. To this end, we consider the system (1) in the form

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw, \quad x(0) = x_0, \quad w \in W,$$

$$\dot{x} = Ax + Bw, \quad x(0) = x_0, \quad w \in W,$$

where  $A$  and  $B$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times m$  matrices, respectively, and  $W$  is a compact convex set in  $\mathbb{R}^m$ .

about that  $\phi$ ". Accordingly the syntax of DBC is enlarged to include the actions operator:

### 1.7 Action Operator: B.

Where  $\alpha$  is a term, the wff list may be expanded to include:

#### 3.2.8 $B\alpha\phi$

The truth conditions for action ascriptions are given in two parts. In condition (i)  $B\alpha\phi$  is true at  $m$  only if  $\phi$  is true at every member of the set  $f(m,\alpha)$  which represents the set of possible moments made necessary at  $m$  by  $\alpha$ 's actions. But, in order for  $\alpha$ 's contribution to what happens at  $m$  to be depicted in the truth conditions, the exclusion of possible moments that  $\alpha$ 's actions are associated with is also required, and this exclusion is accomplished in condition (ii). Thus, the set  $\{x:Rx,m \wedge x \notin f(m,\alpha)\}$  in (ii) represents the set of possible moments that the actions of  $\alpha$  prevent from being the case at  $m$ . When  $\alpha$  brings about  $\phi$  he guarantees that  $\phi$  is the case and in so doing he prevents  $\neg\phi$  from being the case.

Truth conditions for wffs of this form are as follows:

9.12  $\models_m ([B\alpha\phi])^x = t$  iff

(i)  $(x)(h)(x \in f(m,\alpha) \rightarrow \models_x ([\phi])^x = t)$  and

(ii)  $(x)(h)((x \in \{x:Rx,m \wedge x \notin f(m,\alpha)\}) \rightarrow \models_x ([\phi])^x = f)$ .

Without condition (ii),  $\models \Box\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\phi$ , viz., every agent brings about any state of affairs that is necessarily the case, that  $2+2=4$ , etc., which is counterintuitive.

More should be added to explain what is meant by the "narrowing" of possibilities associated with the actions of each agent. Consider the sentences  $\phi$  and  $\psi$ . Suppose at moment  $m$  there are four types of  $x$  such that  $Rx,m$ . Where  $x$  is a moment of type 1,  $(h)(x \in h \rightarrow \models_x ([(\phi \wedge \psi)])^x = t)$ ; where  $x$  is of type 2,  $(h)(x \in h \rightarrow \models_x ([(\neg\phi \wedge \psi)])^x = t)$ ; where  $x$  is type 3,  $(h)(x \in h \rightarrow \models_x ([(\phi \wedge \neg\psi)])^x = t)$

... ..

$$f(x) = \dots$$

... ..

$$f(x) = \dots$$

... ..

$$f(x) = \dots$$

$$f(x) = \dots$$

$$f(x) = \dots$$

... ..

... ..

and where  $x$  is of type 4,  $(h)(x \in h \rightarrow \frac{1}{2}[(\neg\phi \wedge \neg\psi)]^x = t)$ . The situation might be depicted as follows:

1	2	3	4	types of moments
$\phi$	$\neg\phi$	$\phi$	$\neg\phi$	
$\psi$	$\psi$	$\neg\psi$	$\neg\psi$	

Since  $R$  is an equivalence relation,  $m$  is of one of these types. And if the set of moments possible relative to  $m$  contains moments of all 4 types one might say this set is a  $\phi$ - $\psi$ -gamut, since as far as the truth and falsehood of  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  are concerned, the moments possible relative to  $m$  span the entire series. If  $\{x:Rx,m\}$  is a  $\phi$ - $\psi$ -gamut there are eight possible different  $f(m,\alpha)$  assignments for each  $\alpha$  respecting types 1 through 4. What  $\alpha$  might bring about at  $m$  relative to the eight is depicted in the following diagram.  $[i_1, \dots, i_n]$  indicates that a row considers moments that are of each type  $i_k$  listed, but not any other types. For example  $[4,2,1]$  indicates that moments of types 4, 2, 1 are under consideration but not moments of type 3.

$f(m,\alpha) =$	$\alpha$ 's actions	degrees
[1]	$B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi)$	(i)
[1,2]	$B\alpha\psi$	(ii)
[1,3]	$B\alpha\phi$	(ii)
[1,4]	$B\alpha(\phi \leftrightarrow \psi)$	(ii)
[1,2,3]	$B\alpha(\phi \vee \psi)$	(iii)
[1,2,4]	$B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$	(iii)
[1,3,4]	$B\alpha(\psi \rightarrow \phi)$	(iii)
[1,2,3,4]	$B\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)$	(iv)

The narrowing associated with agent action is represented by the



column labelled "degree". These degrees can be associated with the columns of a truth table for each sentence above where  $B\alpha$  is detached. For example, an action of degree (i), which might be considered the strongest ((ii) the next strongest, etc.) can be associated with the truth table for  $(\phi \wedge \psi)$  which has only one row where the formula takes the value t. Similarly, the tables for what is brought about under degree (ii) have but two rows where the formula takes the value t. Consider the following:

$\phi$	$\psi$	$(\phi \wedge \psi)$	$(\phi \leftrightarrow \psi)$	$\phi$	$\psi$	$(\phi \vee \psi)$	$(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$	$(\psi \rightarrow \phi)$	$(\phi \vee \neg \phi)$
t	f	t	t	t	t	t	t	t	t
t	f			t	t	t	t	t	t
f	t			t	t	t	t	t	t
f	f		t				t	t	t

degrees of strength (i) (ii) (iii) (iv)

In column (iv) the weakest sort of action is considered. If at  $m$   $\alpha$  performs an action of degree (iv) relative to some  $\phi$  and  $\psi$ , then  $\alpha$  does not narrow the course of events at all at  $m$ . In order for an action to be this weak,  $f(m, \alpha)$  must equal the set of all  $x$  that are possible relative to  $m$ . Moreover, that  $\alpha$  performs an action of degree (iii) relative to  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  entails that  $B\alpha(\phi \vee \psi) \vee B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \vee B\alpha(\psi \rightarrow \phi)$ . That  $\alpha$  performs an action of degree (i) relative to  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  entails  $B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi)$ , etc.

Notice that

$$13.2 \quad \models \Box\phi \rightarrow B\Box\phi.$$

And, since the set  $\{x: R\alpha, m \wedge x \notin f(m, \alpha)\}$  might be empty, and since an agent might be assigned every moment possible relative to  $m$ ,  $B\Box\phi \wedge \Box\phi$  might be true at  $m$ . And in fact, this would have to be the case where  $\alpha$  performs

(i)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (ii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (iii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (iv)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (v)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (vi)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (vii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (viii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (ix)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (x)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .

(i)	(ii)	(iii)	(iv)	(v)	(vi)	(vii)	(viii)	(ix)	(x)
1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
1	1		1						1
1		1	1						1
1	1	1				1			1

(i)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (ii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (iii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (iv)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (v)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (vi)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (vii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (viii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (ix)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (x)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \text{rank}(\mathbb{Z}^n) = n \\
 & \text{rank}(\mathbb{Z}^n) = n \\
 & \text{rank}(\mathbb{Z}^n) = n
 \end{aligned}$$

(i)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (ii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (iii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (iv)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (v)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (vi)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (vii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (viii)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (ix)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  
 (x)  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .

any degree (iv) action relative to any  $\phi$  and  $\psi$ . It is to be remembered that since the number of possible moments relative to any moment might not be finite, the notion of narrowing is merely an intuitive one.

The action theory section of DBC is enhanced by considering rules and theses that are analogous to well-known modal rules and theses. For example  $B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\neg\phi$  is analogous to the modal sentence usually labelled "D",  $\Box\phi \rightarrow \neg\Box\neg\phi$ , or if  $\Diamond\phi \leftrightarrow \neg\Box\neg\phi$ , to  $\Box\phi \rightarrow \Diamond\phi$ . Hence,  $B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\neg\phi$  will be labelled  $D_\alpha$  since it is identical with D if each occurrence of  $B\alpha$  (for any agent  $\alpha$ ) is replaced with  $\Box$ . Similarly,  $T_\alpha$  is  $B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \phi$  in analogy with T,  $\Box\phi \rightarrow \phi$ , etc.

The rule  $RE_\alpha$  holds in DBC.

$$\uparrow RE_\alpha \quad \frac{\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\models B\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow B\alpha\psi}$$

Intuitively, one would expect that one brings about the logical consequences of what one brings about. But the rule  $RM_\alpha$  does not hold.

$$\uparrow RM_\alpha \quad \frac{\not\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\not\models B\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\psi}.$$

This rule does hold if condition (ii) is dropped from the truth conditions 9.12 for action ascriptions. Here we are faced with two counterintuitive situations. Eliminating condition (ii) allows the counterintuitive  $\Box\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\phi$  to be a thesis. Keeping (ii) eliminates rule  $RM_\alpha$ . Although I have no strong reasons for favoring one alternative to the other, hereafter, it will be assumed that (ii) remains in the conditions.

Another thesis worth noticing is:

$$12.1 \quad \models \neg B\alpha \perp.$$

In other words, all agents fail to bring about the impossible, which we would expect. This thesis has importance in the proofs of Chapter Three.

and the number of nodes in  $\mathcal{G}$  is finite, we can choose a node  $v$  of  $\mathcal{G}$  such that the number of possible paths starting from  $v$  is finite. The notion of branching is made an inductive one.

The second theory section of [1] is concerned by continuous time and there are analogies to well-known models of queueing systems. It is analogous to the model of a queueing system with a finite number of servers. The model is defined as follows: Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges. Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges. Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges.

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \text{The number of nodes in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } n. \\
 & \text{The number of edges in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } m. \\
 & \text{The number of nodes in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } n. \\
 & \text{The number of edges in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } m.
 \end{aligned}$$

Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges. Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges.

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \text{The number of nodes in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } n. \\
 & \text{The number of edges in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } m.
 \end{aligned}$$

Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges. Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges. Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges.

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \text{The number of nodes in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } n. \\
 & \text{The number of edges in } \mathcal{G} \text{ is } m.
 \end{aligned}$$

Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges. Let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a directed graph with a finite number of nodes and a finite number of edges.

However,

$$13.3 \quad \not\models \neg B\alpha \top$$

does not hold, and since an agent might be assigned every moment possible at a moment,  $B\alpha \top$  might be true.

Similarly  $N_s$  and rule  $RN_s$  do not hold.

$$N_s \quad \not\models B\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)$$

$$RN_s \quad \frac{\not\models \phi}{\not\models B\alpha\phi}$$

Because of this there is no analogy between the action ascription theses of DBC and the normal alethic modal systems since in all of the latter, RM, N, and RN hold.

Regarding the passage of B over conjunction,  $C_s$  holds.

$$\vdash C_s \quad \models (B\alpha\phi \wedge B\alpha\psi) \rightarrow B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi).$$

But surprisingly,  $M_s$  does not.

$$\not\vdash M_s \quad \not\models B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (B\alpha\phi \wedge B\alpha\psi).$$

One would expect that if one brings about the conjunction of  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  that one also brings about  $\phi$  and brings about  $\psi$ . But not so. Again, the source of the problem is the second section of the truth conditions for action ascriptions (9.12 (ii)). Suppose  $\phi \wedge \psi$  is true in all the moments assigned to  $\alpha$  at  $m$  and that  $\phi \wedge \psi$  is false in the rest of the possible moments relative to  $m$  because  $\phi$  is false in all of them. This makes the antecedent of  $M_s$  true. Suppose also that  $\psi$  is logically true. Since  $\psi$  is not false in all possible moments not assigned to  $\alpha$  at  $m$ ,  $B\alpha\psi$  is false, making the consequent of  $M_s$  false, and providing a countermodel.

Analogous to modal thesis K,  $K_s$  is a thesis.

$$\vdash K_s \quad \models B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (B\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\psi).$$

That is, if one brings about the conditional with  $\phi$  for antecedent and  $\psi$  for

$$f(\partial D) = \partial D.$$

where  $\partial D$  denotes the boundary of  $D$ . It is clear that  $f$  is a homeomorphism

of  $D$  onto  $D$ . In fact,  $f$  is a homeomorphism of  $D$  onto  $D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

$$f(D) = D.$$

$$f(D) = D.$$

and

where  $\partial D$  denotes the boundary of  $D$ . It is clear that  $f$  is a homeomorphism

of  $D$  onto  $D$ . In fact,  $f$  is a homeomorphism of  $D$  onto  $D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

$$f(D) = D.$$

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

$$f(D) = D.$$

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

$$f(D) = D.$$

Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be the set of all  $D$  such that  $f(D) = D$ .

consequent, then if one also brings about the antecedent, one brings about the consequent. Also,  $T_2$  is a thesis.

$$T_2 \quad \models \text{Box}\phi \rightarrow \phi.$$

Obviously,  $T_2$  entails  $D_2$

$$D_2 \quad \models \text{Box}\phi \rightarrow \neg \text{Box}\neg\phi.$$

It also follows from  $T_2$  that the more general

$$12.2 \quad \models \text{Box}\phi \rightarrow \neg(\exists s)\text{Bs}\neg\phi$$

holds.

As  $P$ ,  $RP$  and  $O$  hold in all normal KD systems of modal logic, so  $P_2$ ,  $RP_2$  and  $O_2$  hold in DBC.

$$P_2 \quad \models \neg \text{Box}(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$$

$$RP_2 \quad \frac{\models \phi}{\models \neg \text{Box}\neg\phi}$$

$$O_2 \quad \models \neg \text{Box}\neg\phi \vee \neg \text{Box}\phi.$$

Earlier, it was noticed that against ordinary intuitions, it is not a thesis that the logical consequences of what  $\alpha$  brings about are also brought about by  $\alpha$ . The principle that does hold, 12.3, indicates that the logical consequences of what  $\alpha$  brings about do occur even though their occurrence is not necessarily attributable to  $\alpha$ 's actions.

$$12.3 \quad \frac{\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\models \text{Box}\phi \rightarrow \psi}.$$

It is also worth noting that:

$$13.4 \quad \models (\text{Box}\phi \vee \text{Box}\psi) \rightarrow \text{Box}(\phi \vee \psi).$$

This is counterintuitive. The countermodel is as follows: suppose  $\text{Box}\phi$  is true, making the antecedent of 13.4 true. And suppose that there is at least one moment possible relative to the moment of evaluation at which  $\phi$  is false. If  $\psi$  is logically true, then  $(\phi \vee \psi)$  must be true at this moment outside the action assignment to  $\alpha$  at the moment of evaluation and thus

more general case, in which the subspaces  $\mathcal{L}$  and  $\mathcal{M}$  are not necessarily orthogonal

we have  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M} = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  and

$$\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}.$$

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal

$$\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}.$$

It follows from this that  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal

$$\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}.$$

which

is orthogonal to  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  and hence  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$ .

Let  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$ .

$$\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$$

is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

$$\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$$

$$\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$$

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

$$\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp = \mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$$

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

Therefore  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  is the orthogonal complement of  $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathcal{M}^\perp$  in  $\mathcal{L}$ .

$B\alpha(\phi \vee \psi)$  must be false, making the consequent of 13.4 false. Also note that:

$$13.5 \quad \vDash B\alpha(\phi \vee \psi) \rightarrow (B\alpha\phi \vee B\alpha\psi).$$

The theses  $4_2$ ,  $5_2$  and  $B_2$  are not theses either.

The following two theses might be thought of as rules that with MP allow for the elimination of  $B\alpha$ :

$$12.4 \quad \vDash \diamond B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond\phi \text{ and}$$

$$12.5 \quad \vDash \Box B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \Box\phi.$$

According to the former what is possibly brought about is possible. And according to the latter what is necessarily brought about is necessary. But consider

$$12.6 \quad \vDash (B\alpha\Box\phi \wedge \diamond\psi \wedge \diamond\neg\psi) \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\psi$$

Suppose, for example that  $\phi$  is necessarily the case at  $m$ . If  $\alpha$  brings  $\Box\phi$  about at  $m$ , then at  $m$ ,  $\alpha$  must be assigned every moment possible relative to  $m$ . If not,  $\Box\phi$  would not be false in all the possible moments not assigned to  $\alpha$  at  $m$  and thus condition 9.12 (ii) would be violated and  $B\alpha\Box\phi$  would be false. If so, then for any contingent sentence, say  $\psi$ , there must be some moment of all those possible at  $m$ , where  $\psi$  is false and hence it is impossible for  $\psi$  to be true at all the moments assigned to  $\alpha$  at  $m$ . In other words, those who bring about what is necessarily the case do not bring about anything contingent. Bringing about what is necessarily the case is not a sign of strength but of weakness. It follows from  $B\Box\phi$  and  $T_2$  that  $\Box\phi$ . And  $\Box\phi$  is true at  $m$  only if  $\phi$  is true in every moment possible relative to  $m$ . Hence in order for  $\alpha$  to bring this about, he must be assigned all possible moments. If so, he does not do any narrowing at all. For similar reasons, the rule of passage

$$12.7 \quad \vDash B\alpha\Box\phi \leftrightarrow \Box B\alpha\phi.$$

holds.

...the ...

Concerning the iteration of action ascription, which will play an important role in Chapter Four when coercion is considered and in Chapter Six when God's power is discussed consider:

$$13.6 \quad \not\models B\alpha B\beta\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\phi.$$

In other words that  $\alpha$  brings it about that  $\beta$  brings it about  $\phi$  does not entail that  $\alpha$  brings  $\phi$  about.

## 2. AGENCY UNIQUENESS

Here the question of the uniqueness of action arises. It is commonly believed that the actions of each agent at a moment are in some sense unique to him. Accordingly, we might add supplementary action operators to DBC that are more unique in ascribing action than is B.

First, one might consider *temporal* repeatability or recurrence. Thus far, we have introduced wffs of the type  $P\phi$  for ordinary sentences of the sort, "It used to be the case that  $\phi$ " and  $F\phi$  for ordinary sentences of the sort "It is going to be the case that  $\phi$ ". The temporally unique action operator we want to discuss can be introduced more efficiently if we add the well-known operators H and G for sentences of the form, "It always has been the case that  $\phi$ " and "It is always going to be the case that  $\phi$ " respectively. The definitional theses are as follows:

$$H\phi \leftrightarrow (\phi \wedge \neg P\neg\phi)$$

and

$$G\phi \leftrightarrow (\phi \wedge \neg F\neg\phi).$$

According to DBC an action can be performed by the same agent at temporally diverse moments.  $B\alpha\phi$ ,  $PB\alpha\phi$  and  $FB\alpha\phi$  can all be true at the



same interval. This agrees with the intuition that one can bring about today the same things one brought about yesterday. Moreover, there is no stipulation, as far as DBC is concerned, against  $HBox\phi$  or  $GBox\phi$ . But, if one desires that temporal uniqueness be a prerequisite for action ascription, and there are intuitions that favor this arrangement, this imposition can be associated with the following definitional thesis for an additional action operator  $B'$ :

$$\models B'\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow (Box\phi \wedge H\neg Box\phi \wedge G\neg Box\phi).$$

If  $B'\alpha\phi$ ,  $\alpha$ 's bringing  $\phi$  about is *temporally unique*. In other words,  $\alpha$ 's bringing  $\phi$  about is temporally unique just in case  $\alpha$  now brings it about but never did so before and will never do so again.

Another question about uniqueness is whether or not distinct agents can bring about the same state of affairs. It is permitted in DBC that for distinct agents  $\alpha$  and  $\beta$ ,  $Box\phi$  and  $B\beta\phi$ . This agrees with the intuition that, in some sense, agent  $\alpha$  might be doing the same thing as agent  $\beta$ . The lack of agent to agent uniqueness, hereafter "social uniqueness", can be remedied by adding identity to the expressions of DBC in some acceptable way and by adding a definitional thesis for a new operator  $B''$  such that

$$\models B''\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow (Box\phi \wedge \neg(\exists s)(s \neq \alpha \wedge Bs\phi)).$$

In other words  $\alpha$ 's bringing  $\phi$  about is *socially unique* just in case  $\alpha$  brings  $\phi$  about at the world of evaluation and no distinct agent brings it about at this juncture.

A higher degree of uniqueness can be associated with a third action operator  $B'''$  defined as follows:

$$\models B'''\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow (B'\alpha\phi \wedge \neg(\exists s)(s \neq \alpha \wedge (Bs\phi \vee PBs\phi \vee FBs\phi))).$$

In other words,  $\alpha$ 's bringing  $\phi$  about in this socially and temporally unique way requires that no one else bring this about ever before or after, and that

of a word which has one or more occurrences in  $w$  and which is not a subword of  $w$  is called a *subword*. For example, the word "word" has the subword "ord". The word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word". The word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word". The word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word".

THE SUBWORD PROBLEM

The subword problem for a word  $w$  is the problem of determining whether a given word  $u$  is a subword of  $w$ . For example, the word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word".

The subword problem for a word  $w$  is the problem of determining whether a given word  $u$  is a subword of  $w$ . For example, the word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word". The subword problem for a word  $w$  is the problem of determining whether a given word  $u$  is a subword of  $w$ . For example, the word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word".

THE SUBWORD PROBLEM

The subword problem for a word  $w$  is the problem of determining whether a given word  $u$  is a subword of  $w$ . For example, the word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word".

The subword problem for a word  $w$  is the problem of determining whether a given word  $u$  is a subword of  $w$ . For example, the word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word".

THE SUBWORD PROBLEM

The subword problem for a word  $w$  is the problem of determining whether a given word  $u$  is a subword of  $w$ . For example, the word "word" has the subword "ord" because "ord" is a subword of "word".

$\alpha$  himself never before and never after brings it about.

The uniqueness of action has been a matter of concern since von Wright proposed his first monadic deontic system in 1951. He wanted the variables  $p, q, \dots$  etc. which were being operated on by the obligation operator  $O$  (sentences of the form  $Op$  are well-formed) to range over act-types and not over act-tokens. Apparently the variable  $p$ , for example, might stand for "a murdering" or "a stealing" or something similar. In an obligation ascription one might say that "Stealing is obligatory", for instance. By treating the moral actions this way von Wright was in effect claiming that it is inappropriate to say of an act-token that it is obligatory, forbidden, etc. Since it is normally the case that published sets of rules refer only to act types and not act-tokens, von Wright's limitation might be fruitful in the analysis of normative systems, but it is not clear that it applies in the analysis of the moral concepts. So, although the question of whether the moral ascriptions relate to act types or act individuals is an interesting matter, DBC simply sidesteps it. It has no variables ranging over acts or act types at all. Sentences of the form  $B\alpha\phi$  can be associated intuitively either with a socially or temporally unique action of  $\alpha$ 's or with a type of act  $\alpha$  performs. And what an agent brings about can be obligatory whether or not the bringing about is unique in any of the respects thus far discussed.

In order to quantify over agents the following additions are made to the system. The variables range over agent names:

1.1.2 Variables: Lower case letters  $s$  through  $z$ , with or without subscripts.

1.5 Quantifier Key:  $\exists$

The grammatical formation of quantified sentences involves the distinction between well-formed formulas and sentences.

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the
 asymptotic behavior of the  $L^2$ -norm of the
 resolvent of the Schrödinger operator  $H_\lambda = -\Delta + V$ 
 as  $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$ . The main result is the following
 theorem.

**Theorem 1.** *Let  $V \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$  and let  $\lambda > 0$ .
 Then, for any  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a constant  $C_\epsilon$ 
 such that*

$$\|R_\lambda\|_{L^2 \rightarrow L^2} \leq C_\epsilon \lambda^{-\frac{n-1}{2} + \epsilon} \quad (1.1)$$

as  $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$ .

The proof of this theorem is based on the
 asymptotic expansion of the resolvent of the
 Laplacian in the presence of a potential. The
 main idea is to use the asymptotic expansion
 of the resolvent of the Laplacian in the
 presence of a potential, which is given by
 the following theorem.

**Theorem 2.** *Let  $V \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$  and let  $\lambda > 0$ .
 Then, for any  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a constant  $C_\epsilon$ 
 such that*

$$\|R_\lambda - R_\lambda^0 - R_\lambda^1 - \dots - R_\lambda^{j-1}\|_{L^2 \rightarrow L^2} \leq C_\epsilon \lambda^{-\frac{n-1}{2} + \epsilon} \quad (1.2)$$

as  $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$ , where  $R_\lambda^0, R_\lambda^1, \dots, R_\lambda^{j-1}$ 
 are the terms of the asymptotic expansion of
 the resolvent of the Laplacian in the
 presence of a potential.

The proof of this theorem is based on the
 asymptotic expansion of the resolvent of the
 Laplacian in the presence of a potential,
 which is given by the following theorem.

**Theorem 3.** *Let  $V \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$  and let  $\lambda > 0$ .
 Then, for any  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a constant  $C_\epsilon$ 
 such that*

$$\|R_\lambda - R_\lambda^0 - R_\lambda^1 - \dots - R_\lambda^{j-1}\|_{L^2 \rightarrow L^2} \leq C_\epsilon \lambda^{-\frac{n-1}{2} + \epsilon} \quad (1.3)$$

as  $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$ , where  $R_\lambda^0, R_\lambda^1, \dots, R_\lambda^{j-1}$ 
 are the terms of the asymptotic expansion of
 the resolvent of the Laplacian in the
 presence of a potential.

The second part of the paper is devoted to the
 study of the asymptotic behavior of the
  $L^2$ -norm of the resolvent of the
 Schrödinger operator  $H_\lambda = -\Delta + V$ 
 as  $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$ . The main result is the
 following theorem.

**Theorem 4.** *Let  $V \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$  and let  $\lambda > 0$ .
 Then, for any  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a constant  $C_\epsilon$ 
 such that*

$$\|R_\lambda\|_{L^2 \rightarrow L^2} \leq C_\epsilon \lambda^{-\frac{n-1}{2} + \epsilon} \quad (1.4)$$

as  $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$ .

The proof of this theorem is based on the
 asymptotic expansion of the resolvent of the
 Laplacian in the presence of a potential.
 The main idea is to use the asymptotic
 expansion of the resolvent of the Laplacian
 in the presence of a potential, which is
 given by the following theorem.

**Theorem 5.** *Let  $V \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$  and let  $\lambda > 0$ .
 Then, for any  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a constant  $C_\epsilon$ 
 such that*

$$\|R_\lambda - R_\lambda^0 - R_\lambda^1 - \dots - R_\lambda^{j-1}\|_{L^2 \rightarrow L^2} \leq C_\epsilon \lambda^{-\frac{n-1}{2} + \epsilon} \quad (1.5)$$

as  $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$ , where  $R_\lambda^0, R_\lambda^1, \dots, R_\lambda^{j-1}$ 
 are the terms of the asymptotic expansion of
 the resolvent of the Laplacian in the
 presence of a potential.

3.2.10 Where  $x$  is a variable and  $\phi$  is a wff,  $(\exists x)\phi$  is well-formed.

4. Freedom and Bondage: An occurrence of a variable  $x$  is free (bound) in a formula  $\psi$  iff it falls within no (some) well-formed part  $(\exists x)\phi$  of  $\psi$ .

Thus in the formula  $(Bxp \wedge (\exists y)Byq)$ , the occurrence of  $x$  is free and the occurrences of  $y$  are bound. The former, because there is no well-formed part beginning with  $(\exists x)$  of which  $x$  is a part; the latter, because the last occurrence of  $y$  falls within the well formed part  $Byq$  of  $(\exists y)Byq$ .

5. Sentences: Well-formed formulas having no free occurrences of variables are sentences.

E.g.,  $(Bxp \wedge (\exists y)Byq)$  is well-formed but not a sentence.

Adopting the following conventions simplifies the presentation. Let  $\phi\alpha/\beta$  be the result of replacing each free occurrence of variable  $\alpha$  in the wff  $\phi$  with the name  $\beta$ .

6. Instances: Where  $\phi$  is a wff,  $\alpha$  a variable and  $\beta$  a name,  $\phi\alpha/\beta$  is an instance of  $(\exists x)\phi$ .

The formula  $Bap$  is an instance of  $(\exists x)Bxp$ , for example.

Truth conditions for quantified sentences require the addition of the notion of a variant interpretation. Interpretations are variants of one another relative to a name, say  $a_1$ . Remember that for every interpretation  $\mathfrak{I}$ ,  $f$  assigns to each name, like  $a_1$ , and moment  $x$ , a set of moments possible relative to  $x$ . Suppose  $f(m, a_1) = \Delta$  in  $\mathfrak{I}$ . Also, suppose there is an interpretation  $\mathfrak{B}$  that is just like  $\mathfrak{I}$  except for the following possible difference. Whereas  $f(m, a_1) = \Delta$  in  $\mathfrak{I}$ ,  $f'$  in  $\mathfrak{B}$  is such that  $f'(m, a_1) \neq \Delta$ . In other words, at some moment shared by  $\mathfrak{I}$  and  $\mathfrak{B}$   $a_1$  might be assigned one set in  $\mathfrak{I}$  and a distinct set in  $\mathfrak{B}$ . It should be remembered that any

and (1.1) the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$$f^{(k)}(x) \frac{z^k}{k!}.$$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

Then the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k}{dx^k} \left( \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} a_n x^n \right).$$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

Then the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k}{dx^k} \left( \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} a_n x^n \right)$  and the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k}{dx^k} \left( \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} a_n x^n \right) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{d^k}{dx^k} x^n.$$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{d^k}{dx^k} x^n.$$

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{n!}{(n-k)!} x^{n-k}.$$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

Then the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k}{dx^k} \left( \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} a_n x^n \right) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{n!}{(n-k)!} x^{n-k}.$$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{n!}{(n-k)!} x^{n-k}.$$

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{n!}{(n-k)!} x^{n-k}.$$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

Then the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k}{dx^k} \left( \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} a_n x^n \right) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{n!}{(n-k)!} x^{n-k}.$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

Then the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k}{dx^k} \left( \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} a_n x^n \right) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{n!}{(n-k)!} x^{n-k}.$

Let  $f(x) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k x^k$  be a power series with radius of convergence  $R$ .

Then the  $k$ -th term of the series  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k f}{dx^k}(x)$  is

$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \frac{d^k}{dx^k} \left( \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} a_n x^n \right) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} z^k \sum_{n=k}^{\infty} a_n \frac{n!}{(n-k)!} x^{n-k}.$

interpretation is an  $\alpha$ -variant of itself for any name  $\alpha$ . Accordingly we add to DBC the following:

11. Variant Interpretations: Where  $\mathcal{X} = \langle M, m, \langle, f, g \rangle$  and  $\mathcal{B} = \langle M', m', \langle', f', g' \rangle$  are interpretations of DBC,  $\mathcal{X}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$  are  $\beta$ -variants iff  $M = M'$ ,  $m = m'$ ,  $\langle = \langle'$ ,  $g = g'$  and where  $\beta$  is a name,  $f$  and  $f'$  differ at most from one another in what they assign to  $\beta$  at some moment, where  $\beta$  is a name.

The names of DBC can be enumerated  $a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n, \dots, a_1, \dots, a_n$  and this allows one to speak of an earliest or  $n$ th name of DBC. Thus to the evaluation procedure add:

- 9.13 Where  $x$  is a variable,  $\phi$  a formula and  $(\exists x)\phi$  a sentence,  $\varepsilon_{\mathcal{X}}[(\exists x)\phi] = t$  iff  $\varepsilon_{\mathcal{B}}[(\phi x/\beta)] = t$  under some  $\beta$ -variant  $\mathcal{B}$  of  $\mathcal{X}$  where  $\beta$  is the earliest name not appearing in  $\phi$ .

### 3. BASIC ACTION AND TRIAL

Action theorists have puzzled over the distinction between basic and mediate actions. Suppose White fires a revolver in the direction of his father, the projectile injures his father, and several days afterward, his father dies. In these circumstances, it is legitimate at some moment after the shooting and dying to assert that White killed his father or that he brought it about that his father died. Since these assertions involve tense, and since DBC wfs are to be thought of as temporally characteristic, it is important to establish the appropriate translation of the original ascription into DBC



notation. Let  $p_1$  translate "White's father expires". Where  $a$  is the name of the agent White, we might translate,  $Bap_1$ , "White brings it about that his father expires".

If the expiration of White's father is preceded by the firing of the revolver and if the expiring and the firing are causally related one might ask whether the firing is a basic action or if some previous event is more fundamental as an action. Indeed, one can deny that White brought the dying about at all in favor of some view that something he brought about at an earlier moment caused his father to die. But such a denial is unusual and ascriptions of agency in cases like these are customary. Assuming presently popular views of neurophysiology, tracing causally sufficient events antecedent to the dying leads from the firing to the flexing of certain muscles in White's arm to neurophysiological events in White's brain and perhaps to his beliefs, purposes, and choices (these might be neurophysiological events as well). Where, in this regressive causal sequence, does the analysis of action stop? The earliest event in the series, if there is an earliest event, is basic.

When it is said that  $b$  brings it about that  $\phi$ , it is assumed that  $b$  is the originator who produces the truth of  $\phi$ . Without some notion of origination, it is difficult to imagine what place agency would have at all. Hence, it seems that  $B\alpha\phi$  ascribes agency in terms of the products of this originating event. What Jones brings about produces or guarantees or causes it to be the case that certain sentences are true. A reductivist might say that what  $\alpha$  does is identical with the sum of what he guarantees.

Assuming for purposes of discussion that in causal production, there is a lapse of time between the producing and what is produced, the assignment  $f(m,\alpha)$  might be thought of as the set of possible moments that must include



the present moment because of what  $\alpha$  did at some moment before  $m$ . If  $\{x:Rx,m\}$  is the set of moments simultaneously possible relative to  $m$ ,  $\{x:x \in \mathcal{J}(m,\alpha)\}$  is the set of moments simultaneously possible relative to  $m$ , conditional on the action of  $\alpha$  at some moment earlier than  $m$ .

Action ascription is a brand of conditional necessity. For example, relative to an agent  $\alpha$ , what  $\alpha$  brings about at  $m$  is just what is necessarily true given what  $\alpha$  previously did. Where there is a time lapse between acting and what one brings about,  $\phi$  might be thought of as a type of consequence of  $\alpha$ 's action. If the lapse between the acting and the occurrence of  $\phi$  is great, it seems intuitively impossible to say whether or not  $\alpha$  brings  $\phi$  about or instead to say that the occurrence of  $\phi$  is merely a result of something  $\alpha$  brought about. If the lapse is very small, it is difficult or impossible to decide which event made necessary by  $\alpha$ 's action is the act, whether the decision to pull the trigger or the firing of the pistol is the act, for example, or both.

It is to be noted here that where  $\{x:Rx,m\}$  is to be taken as the set of moments simultaneously possible relative to  $m$ ,  $\{x:x \in \mathcal{J}(m,\alpha)\}$  is to be taken as the set of moments simultaneously necessary relative to  $m$  conditional on what  $\alpha$  did at some earlier moment and not conditional on what anyone else did or does. In Chapter Five we consider collective agency where the conditional necessity involved includes the actions of more than one agent.

In conclusion, it is important to recognize that there is nothing in principle preempting any action, including a basic one, and including a mental act if these can be brought about, from moral ascription. In other words, there is nothing in the DBC analysis of action to keep it from being the case that a mental act can be obligatory or forbidden. Of course, there



is some relation between our epistemic limitations and what we are ordinarily accustomed to in the regular application of prescription and sanction, but there is nothing about the analysis of action that limits in this fashion.  $\alpha$  might be obliged to bring  $\phi$  about even if  $\alpha$  does not know about this obligation.

Another metaethically important limitation in the DBC analysis of action is that it seems to have no way to represent trial actions that are unsuccessful. This is a deficiency in the analysis if agent's are prohibited from trying to bring about certain events, whether they succeed or not. For example, a robber is forbidden from trying to shoot the teller at the bank even if his revolver misfires and even if the sanction applied to trial of this sort is not as severe as that applied in the case of success.

Positive rules sometimes forbid trials. How can these cases be handled according to DBC? One possibility is to consider intentions as brought about by the agents who have them and by considering certain intentions as forbidden even if what is intended is not realized. The robber is prohibited from intending to shoot the teller even if his revolver misfires. This direction might be coupled with the view that unsuccessful actions are not actions and thus cannot be forbidden or obligatory. Another line of remedy is in the view that every unsuccessful action, even though it is not an action, does involve some successful action and it is the successful actions that are prohibited even though rules sometimes speak of intentions. Accordingly, one might believe that in spite of the misfiring of the robber's revolver, he did successfully point the revolver at the teller and successfully tripped the firing mechanism of the revolver, and he might thus be forbidden from performing these actions even if he cannot be forbidden from trying to do something.



#### 4. *ACTIONS DE DICTO AND DE RE*

The two types of sentences under consideration here have to do with the passage of B over existential quantification. Discussions of the logic of belief and the logic of the alethic modalities often distinguish between *de dicto* and *de re*. In epistemic logic, for example, it is acknowledged that one might believe *de dicto* that the inventor of bifocals is six feet tall but not believe *de re* that The inventor of bifocals is six feet tall. Believing *de dicto* that the inventor of bifocals is six feet tall is a belief that "The inventor of bifocals is six feet tall" is true. Believing *de re* that the inventor of bifocals is six feet tall is a belief that some individual, who satisfies the definite description "The inventor of bifocals", is six feet tall. If Jones believes *de dicto* that the inventor of bifocals is six feet tall, it is not legitimate to infer that someone exists who is believed by Jones to be six feet tall. If on the other hand Jones believes *de re* that the inventor of bifocals is six feet tall this may be inferred.

With action a similar distinction can be made. Suppose that by tampering with an aspirin bottle Jones brings it about that "Somebody or other is poisoned by Jones" is true. From this it seems plausible that it may not be inferred that someone exists who is such that "He is poisoned by Jones" is true of that someone. Jones' action in this case is like *de dicto* action. Jones brings it about that some sentence of the form "x is poisoned" is true but his action is unspecific about which one of these he makes true. On the other hand it might be that Jones does bring it about that White is poisoned. From the latter one might infer that someone exists such that this someone is poisoned by Jones. This kind of action is *de re*.

One might hope that in agreement with the plausibility of these



inferences, 13.7 would be a thesis, but it is not.

$$13.7 \quad \not\models ((\exists x)B\phi \rightarrow B(\exists x)\phi)$$

That 13.8 is not a thesis, on the other hand, is what one would expect.

$$\uparrow 13.8 \quad \not\models (B(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)B\phi).$$

Thesis-hood for other Barcan-like formulas is as follows. For tense operators  $G$  and  $H$  introduced by the usual definitional theses  $G\phi \leftrightarrow \neg F\neg\phi$  and  $H\phi \leftrightarrow \neg P\neg\phi$ :

$$12.8 \quad \models (\exists x)H\phi \rightarrow H(\exists x)\phi.$$

$$12.9 \quad \models (\exists x)G\phi \rightarrow G(\exists x)\phi.$$

But

$$13.9 \quad \not\models H(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)H\phi$$

and

$$13.10 \quad \not\models G(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)G\phi.$$

And for necessitations:

$$12.10 \quad \models (\exists x)\Box\phi \rightarrow \Box(\exists x)\phi.$$

And

$$13.11 \quad \not\models \Box(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)\Box\phi.$$

1.  $\text{H}^+$  ionei de la acidul sulfuric se adăuga în apă până se obține

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{H}^+ \text{ și } 0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

Conținutul molar al soluției de baze trebuie să fie egal cu cel al acidului

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{OH}^- \text{ și } 0,06 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

Conținutul molar al soluției de baze trebuie să fie egal cu cel al acidului

1.  $\text{H}^+$  ionei de la acidul sulfuric se adăuga în apă până se obține

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{H}^+ \text{ și } 0,06 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{OH}^- \text{ și } 0,06 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{OH}^- \text{ și } 0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

100

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{OH}^- \text{ și } 0,06 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

100

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{OH}^- \text{ și } 0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

Conținutul molar al soluției de baze

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{OH}^- \text{ și } 0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

100

$$0,12 \text{ mol/l } \text{OH}^- \text{ și } 0,06 \text{ mol/l } \text{SO}_4^{2-}$$

# CHAPTER THREE

## CONSEQUENCES AND SANCTION

### 1. CONSEQUENCES

The analysis of the moral concepts proposed here is consequentialistic. It is suggested, for example, that " $\alpha$  is forbidden from bringing it about that  $\phi$ " has truth conditions identical with "A consequence of  $\alpha$ 's bringing  $\phi$  about is  $\alpha$  being sanctioned". Given the semantic apparatus of DBC, what truth conditions are appropriate for sentences of the form " $\psi$  is a consequence of  $\phi$ "? Since "If  $\phi$  then  $\psi$ " sometimes conveys this information,  $\phi \rightarrow \psi$  is a possible translation schema.

But, suppose  $\psi$  is a type of consequential state of affairs determinative of forbiddance according to metaethical consequentialism. Accordingly, suppose that forbiddance is introduced as follows:  $F\alpha\phi$  (" $\alpha$  is forbidden from bringing it about that  $\phi$ ") is equivalent to  $B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \psi$  (" $\psi$  is a consequence of  $\alpha$  bringing  $\phi$  about"). From the denial of  $F\alpha\phi$ ,  $B\alpha\phi$  follows by truth functional inference, and  $\neg F\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\phi$  would be a thesis. In other words,  $\alpha$ 's not being prohibited from doing something entails that he does it.  $\alpha$  keeps himself busy doing all the things that are not sins of commission. Similarly, if the consequentialist recognises  $O\alpha\phi$ , (" $\alpha$  is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about") as equivalent to  $\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \psi$ , then from the denial of  $O\alpha\phi$ ,  $\neg B\alpha\phi$  follows and  $\neg O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\phi$  is a thesis. In this case, that  $\alpha$  is not obliged to do something entails that he does not do it. Perhaps  $\alpha$  is stubborn. He only does what he is obliged to do. This situation is intuitively intolerable.

# THE STATE OF TEXAS

## COMPTROLLER GENERAL REPORT

FOR THE YEAR 1998

The Comptroller General of Texas is pleased to present this report on the state's financial performance for the year 1998. This report provides a comprehensive overview of the state's financial operations, including revenue, expenditures, and debt. The report also includes a detailed analysis of the state's budget and a discussion of the challenges facing the state's financial future.

The state's revenue for 1998 was \$10.5 billion, an increase of 5% over the previous year. This increase was primarily due to higher tax collections and a decrease in state aid to local governments. Expenditures for 1998 were \$11.2 billion, an increase of 3% over the previous year. This increase was primarily due to higher spending on education and health care.

The state's budget for 1998 was \$10.5 billion, which was 5% higher than the previous year's budget. This increase was primarily due to higher tax collections and a decrease in state aid to local governments. The state's budget deficit for 1998 was \$700 million, an increase of 10% over the previous year's deficit.

The state's debt for 1998 was \$15.5 billion, an increase of 2% over the previous year. This increase was primarily due to higher borrowing and a decrease in debt repayments. The state's debt-to-GDP ratio for 1998 was 14.5%, an increase of 0.5 percentage points over the previous year's ratio.

The state's financial performance for 1998 was mixed. While revenue and expenditures both increased, the state's budget deficit and debt also increased. This suggests that the state's financial future is uncertain and that it may need to take steps to reduce its budget deficit and debt.

It was mentioned in the introduction that agents are not obliged or forbidden relative to acts they actually fail to perform or actually perform, but relative to what they possibly fail to perform or possibly perform. Thus, rather than the conditional  $\phi \rightarrow \psi$  translating " $\psi$  is a consequence of  $\phi$ " the strict conditional  $\Box(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$  is an improvement. Perhaps if the relation of  $\psi$  being a consequence of  $\phi$  is temporally extended, it would not be inappropriate to consider this relation between  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  a natural descriptive law where  $\phi$  is considered a cause of  $\psi$ . In the previous chapter, we introduced the well-known tense operators G and H where wffs of the types  $G\phi$  and  $H\phi$  are to translate ordinary sentences like "It is always going to be the case that  $\phi$ " and "It always has been the case that  $\phi$ ". Now, since natural laws are eternally true, we can add another more extensive temporal operator E, where wffs of the type  $E\phi$  are to translate sentences such as "It is eternally the case the  $\phi$ " and this new operator can be introduced by the definitional thesis:

$$\models E\phi \leftrightarrow (H\phi \wedge G\phi).$$

That is,  $\phi$  is eternally the case iff it always has been the case and it is always going to be the case that  $\phi$ . We might then consider wffs of the form  $E\Box(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$  as ascribing natural regularity to the succession of  $\phi$  by  $\psi$ .  $\phi$  can be considered a sufficient causal condition for  $\psi$  or  $\psi$  a necessary causal condition for  $\phi$ . If a lapse of time is required between the consequence and what produces it,  $E\Box(\phi \rightarrow F\psi)$  can be considered as translating " $\psi$  is a consequence of  $\phi$ ". When different forms of determinism are discussed in Chapter Six,  $E\Box(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$  will be treated as expressing this lawful situation, the issue of temporal span between cause and effect left undiscussed. Also, notice that the paradoxes of strict implication, that  $\models \Box(\psi \rightarrow \phi)$  in case  $\models \phi$  and that  $\models \Box(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$  in case  $\models \neg\phi$ , remain problematic



but the matter will not be further pursued.

## 2. SANCTION

The consequence of interest where the obligations, forbiddances or permissions of an agent  $\alpha$  are concerned involves the application of some sanction to  $\alpha$  and this apparently must include the occurrence of something evil for  $\alpha$ . Thus, it seems appropriate to make use of the semantic structure Rescher has proposed for ascriptions of preference in "Semantic Foundations for the Logic of Preference"<sup>13</sup>, but with revisions.

Rescher bases his truth conditions for preference ascriptions on two functions. The first assigns to each possible world a real number value. This real number value intuitively represents the preference value of each possible world. For example, if world  $w_1$  is assigned a higher number than  $w_2$ ,  $w_1$  is preferred or preferable to  $w_2$ . Call these the  $k$ -values of each world. Suppose we are interested in a wff of the type, " $p$  is preferable to  $q$ ", where  $p$  and  $q$  are atomic sentences or truth-functional compounds of these. This is where the second function comes into play. It gives as its value the average (arithmetical mean) of all the  $k$ -values of all possible worlds at which  $p$  is true, similarly for  $q$  (or any truth-functional compound). " $p$  is preferable to  $q$ " is true just in case the average of all  $k$ -values of all possible worlds where  $p$  is true is greater than the average of all  $k$ -values of possible worlds where  $q$  is true<sup>14</sup>.

But there is a problem. The number of possible worlds might be infinite. Suppose the  $k$ -values of possible worlds where  $p$  is true are



1,2,3,...n where n is some infinite number and the k-values of possible worlds where q is true is 4,5,6...n. If so it is questionable whether there are averages to be compared. Since Rescher does not require that the number of possible worlds be finite, his second function is not well-defined. Unfortunately, he does not mention this problem in the article cited.

Since I do not know how to avoid this problem for DBC without limiting the number of moments possible at any moment to a finite number, I will simply sidestep this issue as far as formal description is concerned, while making use of the intuitions that make Rescher's account so plausible. In the explanation of the coordinates of permissible interpretations in Chapter Two, the function  $g$  was briefly introduced.  $g$  takes moments, names, and wffs as arguments and assigns a real number as value. For example, it might take moment  $m$ ,  $b$  (the name for Socrates) and  $q$  (the wff translating "Athens is ruled by slaves") as arguments and assign some numerical value. Intuitively, the number  $g(m,b,q)$  represents the axiological standing of the truth of "Athens is ruled by slaves" at moment  $m$  relative to Socrates. The greater the number, the higher on Socrates's scale of values at  $m$  is the rule of Athens by slaves (at  $m$ ).

The function  $g$  is to be thought of as similar to Rescher's second function. Of course, relativising the axiological value to agents, is something Rescher's account does not do, but the adaptation is straightforward. The real numbers the function assigns to an agent  $\alpha$ , moment  $m$  and wff  $\phi$  are to be thought of as the average numerical axiological values of all the moments possible relative to  $m$  at which  $\phi$  is true, relative to agent  $\alpha$ . In other words, the numbers  $g$  assigns are to be thought of as depicting the average axiological values we are at a loss to depict in the formal apparatus.



Hence we add to DBC:

7.4.3 Where  $\alpha$  is an agent,  $m \in M$ ,  $\phi$  is a wff and  $k$  is a real number,  $g(m, \alpha, \phi) = k$ .

But, speaking of goodness on an agent's scale of goodness is notably ambiguous. We consider only some of the alternatives. On the one hand this goodness might have to do with what  $\alpha$  prefers or desires. In other words, the scale might be an ordering of what is good to an agent. If this direction is taken, the names for agents seem appropriate for personal agents who are customarily said to have obligations rather than impersonal agents. Of course, what is good to an agent might be bad for him, which is the second sort of goodness that might be involved. Under this construal, goodness relative to  $\alpha$  as what is beneficial for  $\alpha$  whether  $\alpha$  prefers it or not. Cigarettes are good to some people but bad for them. In other words,  $\alpha$  might prefer circumstances that are not in his best interest either from the perspective of another observer, of an absolute standard for human goodness, or from his own point of view. And the goodness depicted by the quantitative value measure could assume any of these perspectives.

It is at this juncture that the issue of naturalism arises for any escapist view. It is perhaps more helpful, if instead of talking about naturalism, we discuss the matters at hand in terms of reductionism. It is possible to define one concept, say  $F$ , in terms of another,  $G$ , let us suppose, as, for example, when possibilitations such as  $\diamond\phi$  are defined in terms of their equivalence to  $\neg\Box\neg\phi$ . In this case, it is said that  $F$  has been reduced to  $G$ . As far as the alethic modalities are concerned many theorists agree that it makes no difference whether one defines possibility in terms of necessity or vice versa. Under either sort of construal, the alethic modal concepts are reducible to one. But many agree that it is (at present)

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

$R^n$  is the  $n$ -th power of  $R$ .

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

Let  $R$  be a relation on  $M$  and let  $n$  be a natural number.

unavoidable to treat at least one of the two as primitive, that is, there is no better understood concept *H* distinct from possibility or necessity in terms of which these two can be defined. In distinguishing naturalism from nonnaturalism one can think of the moral and the axiological concepts as belonging to the same family. Let us say that all of these concepts are *M* concepts. Nonnaturalists usually maintain that at least one of the *M* concepts is primitive. That is, there is no non-*M* concept in terms of which all *M* concepts can be defined.

There are variations of course. Some might maintain that the moral concepts can all be reduced to certain axiological concepts. For example, utilitarians usually define the moral characteristics in terms of goodness. They are moral-concept-reductivists, so to speak. But they might or might not be axiological-concept-reductivists. Although they reduce the moral to the axiological concepts, it might be that there are still no nonmoral, nonaxiological concepts in terms of which the axiological concepts can be defined.

In one of Prior's discussions of the Andersonian simplification of deontic logic<sup>15</sup> according to which a state of affairs is forbidden just in case it necessitates the sanction, he denied that the escapist view was unavoidably naturalistic. He argued that the simplification depicted a situation in which the sanction was perfectly applied, that is, where sanctioning occurred just in case it was deserved. And since desert is itself a moral notion, the simplification does not analyse the moral notions in terms of nonmoral ones, it is not naturalistic. In our terms, it does not reduce all *M* concepts to some non-*M* concepts.

Whether or not Prior's arguments are acceptable, the mention of goodness or evil in sanctioning invites the reductivist versus nonreductivist

... (The text is extremely faint and largely illegible, appearing to be a dense block of text, possibly a list or a detailed description.)

... (Continuation of the faint text block, with some words like "number" and "series" being barely discernible.)

... (Further continuation of the faint text, which seems to be a formal or technical document.)

... (Final lines of the faint text, possibly concluding a section or a list.)

controversy at a different place. Whereas Prior believed that the Achilles heel of reductivistic construals of the Andersonian simplification was found in judging how the sanction applies according to the simplification, the heel might also be located in the intended construal of the evil involved in sanction regardless of how the sanction is applied. That is to say, the moral concepts might all be reducible to the axiological concepts, but the latter might remain primitive.

How could this happen? If the preference calculus associated with function  $g$  is taken in the first sense having to do with what an agent desires or prefers and if the necessity of application is free of the notion of desert, then the DBC analysis of the moral notions is wholly reductivistic in the sense that all of its  $M$  concepts can be reduced to non- $M$  concepts, since what is desired is a fact about the way things are, and actual desire can be described without mentioning normative desire. In this case the reductivistic metaethical view espoused does not rest on axiological concepts treated as primitive. R. B. Perry, for example, offers such a position when he argues that the good is any object of any interest where interest has to do with what is the case and not with what ought to be the case. On the contrary, if the evil calculated has to do with normative standards, if it can only be described by what ought to be the case and not by what is the case, then metaethical naturalism is possible, but metaaxiological nonnaturalism is unavoidable.

At present the several alternatives can be left undiscussed as long as it is recognized that the issue of naturalism can arise at several places. DBC is motivated by a metaethically and metaaxiologically reductivist perspective and these matters will be discussed again in Chapter Six which mentions the role of God in matters ethical and axiological.



The wffs for which truth conditions are to be given are of the form  $A\alpha\phi/\psi$  and represent ordinary sentences of the form, " $\phi$  is better for/to  $\alpha$  than  $\psi$ ". The corresponding axiological operator is  $A$  and the new sentences can accordingly be thought of as translations for " $\phi$  is higher on the axiological scale of  $\alpha$  than is  $\psi$ "<sup>16</sup>. The additions to DBC syntax are:

1.8 Axiological Operator:  $A$ .

Where  $\alpha$  is a term, and  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  are wffs,

3.2.11  $A\alpha\phi/\psi$ .

Truth conditions for the new axiological ascriptions are as follows:

$$9.14 \quad \underline{t}([A\alpha\phi/\psi])^{\mathbb{X}} = t \text{ if } g(m, \alpha, \phi) > g(m, \alpha, \psi), \text{ otherwise it is } f.$$

The evil involved in the sanctioning event is a state of affairs that is brought about. For example, it is an evil for Johnson that the tree in his front yard falls on him, but in order to count the falling of the tree as a sanction, it seems that the falling must be brought about. Let  $p_3$  = "The oak in Johnson's front yard falls on him". Then Johnson is sanctioned only if  $(\exists x)Bxp_3$ . In the case of what Rescher calls first order preference, Johnson prefers  $\neg p_3$  to  $p_3$ . Where  $d$  denotes Johnson, we may translate  $Ad\neg p_3/p_3$ . Since these are cumbersome locutions we will adopt the following notational convention:

$$DfS \quad \models S\alpha \leftrightarrow (\exists x)(Bxp \wedge A\alpha\neg\phi/\phi).$$

In other words,  $\alpha$  suffers sanctioning just in case  $\phi$  is lower in  $\alpha$ 's axiological ranking than is  $\neg\phi$  and someone brings it about that  $\phi$ .  $\phi$  must be a first order evil for  $\alpha$ , in Rescher's terms. It should be noted here that the DBC apparatus is not able to account for certain conditions that might attach to sanction ascriptions. For example, if I unknowingly bring about something that is evil to someone else, it seems that I have not sanctioned him. We might want to consider the case where, for example, my neighbor brings

and the fact that the  $z$ -axis is perpendicular to the  $x$ - $y$  plane, the
  $z$ -component of the force is zero. The force is therefore entirely in the
  $x$ - $y$  plane. The magnitude of the force is given by
  $F = \sqrt{F_x^2 + F_y^2}$ .

$$F = \sqrt{(-kx)^2 + (-ky)^2} = k\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$$

where  $k$  is a constant and  $r = \sqrt{x^2 + y^2}$  is the distance from the origin.

$$F = kr \quad (1)$$

This is the equation of a circle, showing that the force is directed towards the origin.

$$\text{The direction of the force is } \hat{r} = \frac{\mathbf{r}}{r} = \frac{x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}}{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}.$$

The force is therefore directed towards the origin and has a magnitude
 proportional to the distance from the origin. This is the equation of a
 circle, showing that the force is directed towards the origin. The
 magnitude of the force is given by  $F = kr$ , where  $k$  is a constant.
 The direction of the force is  $\hat{r} = \frac{\mathbf{r}}{r} = \frac{x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}}{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}$ .
 The force is therefore directed towards the origin and has a magnitude
 proportional to the distance from the origin. This is the equation of a
 circle, showing that the force is directed towards the origin. The
 magnitude of the force is given by  $F = kr$ , where  $k$  is a constant.
 The direction of the force is  $\hat{r} = \frac{\mathbf{r}}{r} = \frac{x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}}{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}$ .

$$F = k\sqrt{x^2 + y^2} \quad (2)$$

This is the equation of a circle, showing that the force is directed towards the origin.
 The magnitude of the force is given by  $F = kr$ , where  $k$  is a constant.
 The direction of the force is  $\hat{r} = \frac{\mathbf{r}}{r} = \frac{x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}}{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}$ .
 The force is therefore directed towards the origin and has a magnitude
 proportional to the distance from the origin. This is the equation of a
 circle, showing that the force is directed towards the origin. The
 magnitude of the force is given by  $F = kr$ , where  $k$  is a constant.
 The direction of the force is  $\hat{r} = \frac{\mathbf{r}}{r} = \frac{x\hat{i} + y\hat{j}}{\sqrt{x^2 + y^2}}$ .

about some evil relative to me, and he does this as a punishment to me for trimming the grass around the fire hydrant. Have I been sanctioned in this case if I have no knowledge that my trimming is the action for which punishment is forthcoming, or if I have no knowledge of what the punishment is for, or if there is no set of rules, known or unknown to me, according to which the trimming of grass around fire hydrants is forbidden? These matters are important to sanction ascription, although they are not included in the truth conditions for sanction ascription in DBC. Nevertheless, it is intended that no moral or axiological concept has been smuggled into the analysis at this point of systematic insufficiency. Sanction, whatever the epistemic conditions of the sanctioner or the victim, is to be understood as free of moral or axiological overtones, as far as the intended application of DBC is concerned.

In Chapter Six we consider what Rescher calls differential goodness since this is involved in prudential considerations. In Chapter Five we consider the possibility of collective action ascription. For example, it seems plausible that Johnson's neighbors could cooperate in bringing it about that the tree falls on him and for the falling to count as sanctioning in this case, even though no one of them alone brings this about. But for the time being, singular agent action will do.

Since it is common to several preference logics to have among the theses or axioms requirements that preference be irreflexive, transitive, and antisymmetric, we note that the following are theses:

$$\text{†12.11} \quad \models \Lambda \alpha \phi / \psi \rightarrow \neg \Lambda \alpha \psi / \phi.$$

This thesis declares that the goodness relation is antisymmetric and can be read "If  $\phi$  is better for  $\alpha$  than  $\psi$  then it is not the case that  $\psi$  is better for  $\alpha$  than  $\phi$ ". It follows from this that goodness is irreflexive:

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the  
 solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the second part, we study the asymptotic  
 behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the third part, we study the  
 asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the fourth part,  
 we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the  
 fifth part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  
 $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the sixth part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the  
 system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the seventh part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the  
 solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the eighth part, we study the asymptotic  
 behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the ninth part, we study  
 the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the tenth  
 part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

However, it is still to be seen if the

asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$  is the same as  
 the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the  
 next part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  
 $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the  
 system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the  
 solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study the asymptotic  
 behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study  
 the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next  
 part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

In the next part, we study the asymptotic

behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study  
 the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next  
 part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

In the next part, we study the asymptotic

$$\epsilon \frac{d}{dt} x + x = 0$$

In the next part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system  
 (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the  
 solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study the asymptotic  
 behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next part, we study  
 the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ . In the next  
 part, we study the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

$$12.12 \quad \models \neg \Lambda \alpha \phi / \phi.$$

Also,

$$12.13 \quad \models (\Lambda \alpha \phi / \rho \wedge \Lambda \alpha \rho / \psi) \rightarrow \Lambda \alpha \phi / \psi.$$

This thesis declares that the goodness relation is transitive and can be read "If  $\phi$  is better for  $\alpha$  than  $\rho$  and  $\rho$  is better for  $\alpha$  than  $\psi$ , then  $\phi$  is better for  $\alpha$  than  $\psi$ ".

Finally, we should note a possible alteration in the notion of variant interpretation, which was introduced on page 48. According to 11 a  $\beta$ -variant interpretation of  $\mathfrak{X}$  is simply an interpretation just like  $\mathfrak{X}$  with the possible exception that the variant assigns a different set of moments to  $\beta$  at a moment than  $\mathfrak{X}$  does. This variation might be expanded to allow for variation in the assignment of preference values.  $\mathfrak{X}$  and  $\mathfrak{B}$  might be considered  $\beta$ -variants not only if they differ at most in what set of moments their  $f$  functions assign to  $\beta$  at some moment  $m$ , but also if they possibly differ in the number their  $g$  functions assign to  $\beta$  at  $m$ .

This alteration would apparently not alter the list of theses and nontheses related to quantification mentioned on page 53. But, it would be fruitful to pursue this alternative relative to issues of collective preference, since according to utilitarian metaethical views, the consequences determining the moral status of an action have to do with the preferences of all agents and not merely the preferences of the agent performing the action. But I have not yet given this issue the attention it deserves.

THE JOURNAL OF THE

# CHAPTER FOUR

## OBLIGATION, FORBIDDANCE AND PERMISSION

### 1. MORAL PROPERTIES AND MODEL CLASSIFICATION

In order to include object language ascriptions of obligation, forbiddance and permission the following syntactic supplements are necessary.

1.9 Deontic Operators: O, F and P.

The Corresponding wffs are:

3.2.12  $O\alpha\phi$

3.2.13  $F\alpha\phi$

3.2.14  $P\alpha\phi$ .

These are to translate sentences of the form " $\alpha$  is obliged to bring it about that  $\phi$ ", " $\alpha$  is forbidden from bringing it about that  $\phi$ ", and " $\alpha$  is permitted to bring it about that  $\phi$ ", respectively. Truth conditions are displayed by definitional theses. For obligation ascriptions:

DFO:  $\models O\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \Box(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)$ .

That is to say,  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring it about that  $\phi$  just in case a consequence of  $\alpha$ 's failure to bring it about that  $\phi$  is that  $\alpha$  is going to be sanctioned.  $\alpha$ 's failure makes  $\alpha$ 's suffering sanction unpreventable. Notice that obligation is defined in terms of the sins of omission one is guilty of by failing to keep obligation rather than in terms of the positive fulfillment of obligation. This distinguishes the semantics of DBC from those in which the truth conditions of obligation sentences are in terms of kept obligations

THE HISTORY  
OF THE  
REIGN OF  
THE  
KING OF GREAT BRITAIN  
AND  
IRELAND  
FROM  
THE  
DEATH OF  
CHARLES THE SECOND  
TO  
THE  
DEATH OF  
WILLIAM THE THIRD

BY  
JOHN HUGHES, ESQ. OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE

AND  
BY  
JOHN HUGHES, ESQ. OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE

LONDON:  
Printed by R. and J. DODD, in Pall-mall.

1741.

1741.

1741.

1741.

THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE  
REIGN OF  
THE  
KING OF GREAT BRITAIN  
AND  
IRELAND  
FROM  
THE  
DEATH OF  
CHARLES THE SECOND  
TO  
THE  
DEATH OF  
WILLIAM THE THIRD

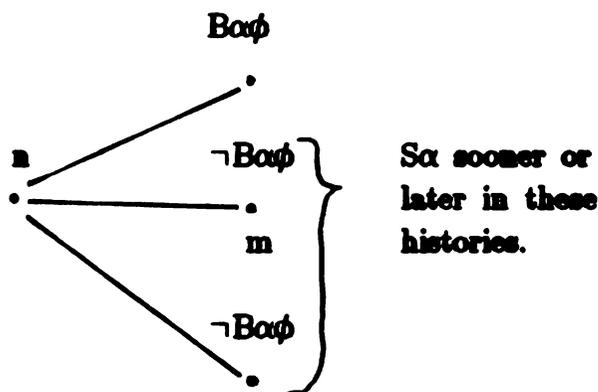
BY  
JOHN HUGHES, ESQ. OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE

LONDON:  
Printed by R. and J. DODD, in Pall-mall.

THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE  
REIGN OF  
THE  
KING OF GREAT BRITAIN  
AND  
IRELAND  
FROM  
THE  
DEATH OF  
CHARLES THE SECOND  
TO  
THE  
DEATH OF  
WILLIAM THE THIRD

instead of broken ones. Hintikka, for example, recommends that  $O\phi$  be true just in case  $\phi$  is true in all the possible worlds where the obligation to do  $\phi$  is kept.

FIGURE 7  
OBLIGATION



Supposing  $n$  is the next earliest moment relative to  $m$ ,  $O\alpha\phi$  is true at  $m$  since in all histories containing moments possible relative to  $m$  in which  $B\alpha\phi$  is true,  $\alpha$  will be sanctioned.

In Chapter Two it was noticed that there is an analogy between notorious modal theses and DBC action ascription theses and labelling of theses took advantage of this. For example the action theory analogue of modal thesis D was labelled  $D_2$ . In keeping with these conventions this analogy will be apparent in this chapter. For example,  $K_0$ , the obligation ascription  $O\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\psi)$  is simply  $K$ ,  $\Box(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (\Box\phi \rightarrow \Box\psi)$ , where each occurrence of  $O\alpha$  (for any agent  $\alpha$ ) is replaced with  $\Box$ . As in previous chapters, "†" preceding the label indicates that a proof or countermodel is to

The first part of the proof is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{f_n\}$  such that  $f_n \rightarrow f$  and  $\|f_n - f\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The second part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{g_n\}$  such that  $g_n \rightarrow g$  and  $\|g_n - g\|_p \rightarrow 0$ .

□

## APPENDIX A.1.1. DEFINITION

1.1.1.

Let  $\{f_n\}$  be a sequence of functions in  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  such that  $f_n \rightarrow f$  and  $\|f_n - f\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . Then  $f$  is the limit of  $\{f_n\}$  in  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$ .

1.1.2.

Let  $\{g_n\}$  be a sequence of functions in  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  such that  $g_n \rightarrow g$  and  $\|g_n - g\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . Then  $g$  is the limit of  $\{g_n\}$  in  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$ .

The first part of the proof is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{f_n\}$  such that  $f_n \rightarrow f$  and  $\|f_n - f\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The second part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{g_n\}$  such that  $g_n \rightarrow g$  and  $\|g_n - g\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The third part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{h_n\}$  such that  $h_n \rightarrow h$  and  $\|h_n - h\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The fourth part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{k_n\}$  such that  $k_n \rightarrow k$  and  $\|k_n - k\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The fifth part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{l_n\}$  such that  $l_n \rightarrow l$  and  $\|l_n - l\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The sixth part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{m_n\}$  such that  $m_n \rightarrow m$  and  $\|m_n - m\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The seventh part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{n_n\}$  such that  $n_n \rightarrow n$  and  $\|n_n - n\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The eighth part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{o_n\}$  such that  $o_n \rightarrow o$  and  $\|o_n - o\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The ninth part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{p_n\}$  such that  $p_n \rightarrow p$  and  $\|p_n - p\|_p \rightarrow 0$ . The tenth part is devoted to the construction of a sequence of functions  $\{q_n\}$  such that  $q_n \rightarrow q$  and  $\|q_n - q\|_p \rightarrow 0$ .

be found in Appendix C. The rule  $RE_0$  holds in DBC:

$$\uparrow RE_0 \quad \frac{\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\models O\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow O\alpha\psi}$$

But the rule:

$$13.12 \quad \frac{\not\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\not\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\psi}$$

does not. Contrary to expectations, the logical consequences of what is obligatory are not necessarily obligatory. Only what is equivalent to what is obligatory is also obligatory. The reason for this lies with action ascription. Failing to bring  $\phi$  about does not entail failing to bring  $\psi$  about even if  $\phi$  entails  $\psi$ . Thus, one might be unpreventably punished in the event of failing to bring  $\phi$  about without being unpreventably punished for failing to bring  $\psi$  about.

$C_0$  is a thesis:

$$\uparrow C_0 \quad \models (O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\psi) \rightarrow O\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi).$$

But surprisingly,  $M_0$  is not:

$$\uparrow M_0 \quad \not\models O\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\psi).$$

One would expect that if  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring the conjunction  $\phi \wedge \psi$  about then  $\alpha$  is also obliged to bring  $\phi$  about and to bring  $\psi$  about. The reason again is in the characteristics of action ascriptions. The countermodel is possible since  $B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi)$  does not entail  $B\alpha\phi$ .

Neither of the following hold:

$$N_0 \quad \not\models O\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)$$

$$RN_0 \quad \frac{\not\models \phi}{\not\models O\alpha\phi}$$

Because of this, there can be no analogy between the obligation ascription theses of DBC and the normal modal systems since  $M$ ,  $N$ , and  $RN$  all hold therein. In the weaker classical modal systems,  $K$  is not a thesis

... ..

$$\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{2} \dot{x}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \dot{y}^2 \right) = \dots$$

... ..

$$\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{2} \dot{x}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \dot{y}^2 \right) = \dots$$

... ..

... ..

... ..

$$\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{2} \dot{x}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \dot{y}^2 \right) = \dots$$

... ..

$$\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{2} \dot{x}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \dot{y}^2 \right) = \dots$$

... ..

... ..

... ..

$$\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{2} \dot{x}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \dot{y}^2 \right) = \dots$$

$$\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{2} \dot{x}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \dot{y}^2 \right) = \dots$$

$$\frac{1}{2} \frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{2} \dot{x}^2 + \frac{1}{2} \dot{y}^2 \right) = \dots$$

... ..

unless  $M$ ,  $N$ ,  $C$ , and  $RE$  hold in them. But in  $DBC$ , even though  $M_0$  and  $N_0$  are not theses and  $RN_0$  does not hold,  $K_0$  does.

$$\uparrow K_0 \quad \models O\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\psi).$$

But the following analogues to the well-known modal theses do not:

$$B_0 \quad \not\models \phi \rightarrow O\alpha \neg O\alpha \neg \phi$$

$$4_0 \quad \not\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha O\alpha\phi$$

$$5_0 \quad \not\models \neg O\alpha \neg \phi \rightarrow O\alpha \neg O\alpha \neg \phi.$$

That  $4_0$  is not a thesis rules out expanding obligation ascriptions to iterated obligation ascriptions. And since

$$13.13 \quad \not\models O\alpha O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\phi$$

is not either, iterated obligation ascriptions cannot be reduced.

The truth conditions for forbiddance ascriptions are also presented by means of a definitional thesis:

$$Df: \quad \models F\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \Box(B\alpha\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha).$$

$\alpha$  is forbidden from bringing it about that  $\phi$  just in case a consequence of  $\alpha$  bringing  $\phi$  about is  $\alpha$ 's being sanctioned in the future. Like the definition for obligation, the truth conditions for forbiddances are given in terms of sins associated with doing what one is prohibited from doing. Whereas obligation ascriptions are true relative to sins of omission, forbiddance ascriptions are true relative to sins of commission. This distinction comports with that between the two sorts of action constraints represented in obligations and forbiddances, the one constraining refrainment from action and the other constraining action. Like the conventions of labelling heretofore, labels for forbiddance ascriptions will be followed by a subscripted "f". The rule  $RE_f$  holds:

$$RE_f \quad \frac{\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\models F\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow F\alpha\psi}.$$

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

$$f(x) = \frac{1}{2} \ln \left( \frac{1+x}{1-x} \right)$$

And similar to obligation ascriptions:

$$13.14 \quad \frac{\vDash \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\vDash F\alpha\phi \rightarrow F\alpha\psi}$$

does not. This is obvious since  $B\alpha\phi$  does not entail  $B\alpha\psi$  even if  $\psi$  is a logical consequence of  $\phi$ . It is possible that  $\alpha$  cannot escape if he brings  $\phi$  about but can if he brings  $\psi$  about and he can bring  $\phi$  about without bringing  $\psi$  about at the same time.

$M_f$ ,  $N_f$  and  $RN_f$  do not hold:

$$M_f \quad \vDash F\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (F\alpha\phi \wedge F\alpha\psi)$$

$$N_f \quad \vDash F\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)$$

$$RN_f \quad \frac{\vDash \phi}{\vDash F\alpha\phi}$$

But the rule

$$12.14 \quad \frac{\vDash \phi}{\vDash F\alpha\neg\phi}$$

holds. In other words, it is universally forbidden that  $\neg\phi$  be brought about where  $\phi$  is a thesis. Since no one ever violates this forbiddance, the rule is relatively unoffensive.

Furthermore, neither  $C_f$ ,  $K_f$ ,  $B_f$ ,  $4_f$  nor  $5_f$  are theses:

$$C_f \quad \vDash (F\alpha\phi \wedge F\alpha\psi) \rightarrow F\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi)$$

$$K_f \quad \vDash F\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (F\alpha\phi \wedge F\alpha\psi)$$

$$B_f \quad \vDash \phi \rightarrow F\alpha\neg F\alpha\neg\phi$$

$$4_f \quad \vDash F\alpha\phi \rightarrow F\alpha F\alpha\phi$$

$$5_f \quad \vDash \neg F\alpha\neg\phi \rightarrow F\alpha\neg F\alpha\neg\phi$$

Permission is defined in terms of forbiddance:

$$DfP \quad \vDash P\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \neg F\alpha\neg\phi$$

In other words,  $\alpha$  is permitted to bring  $\phi$  about just in case  $\alpha$  is not forbidden from bringing  $\phi$  about.  $\alpha$  is permitted to bring  $\phi$  about just in

...  
...

...

...  
...  
...  
...  
...

...  
...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...  
...  
...  
...  
...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...  
...  
...  
...  
...

case the action of bringing  $\phi$  about is not a sin of commission for  $\alpha$ .

In Chapter Three, because of the problems that result if  $\phi \rightarrow \psi$  is taken as a translation for " $\psi$  is a consequence of  $\phi$ ", the translation  $\Box(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$  was preferred. There are two theses that resemble the theses eliminated by this move, namely:

$$12.15 \quad \models \Box B\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\phi, \text{ and}$$

$$12.16 \quad \models \Box \neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow F\alpha\phi.$$

In other words, anything that  $\alpha$  necessarily brings about  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring about and anything that  $\alpha$  necessarily fails to bring about  $\alpha$  is forbidden to bring about. Since these obligations and forbiddances can never be violated, there seems to be little offense involved.

Also, it should be noted that

$$12.17 \quad \models F\alpha \perp$$

is also a thesis, that is to say, everyone is always forbidden from doing the impossible.

The system can be strengthened by the addition of requirements and some of these improve the similarity between DBC and the traditional monadic systems of deontic logic. The following notational conventions will enhance the pending discussion. If  $\{DBC\}$  is the set of all acceptable interpretations of DBC,  $\{\Theta: (m)(h) \models \{\phi\} \Theta = t\}$  is the subset of  $\{DBC\}$  containing just those interpretations of DBC where  $\phi$  is universally true, viz., the set of models of  $\phi$ . Let  $\Theta = \phi$  abbreviate "Each member of  $\Theta$  is a model for  $\phi$ ".

Among the interpretations of DBC are those in which the avoidance of sanction in the future is impossible. It might be believed that under these conditions there is no distinction between what is obligatory and what is not, what is forbidden and what is not and hence that these conditions must be

The first part of the proof is to show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ . We have already shown that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under addition and multiplication. We now show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under subtraction. Let  $a, b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Then  $a - b = a + (-b)$ . Since  $a \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $-b \in \mathbb{Z}$  (because  $b \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under additive inverses), it follows that  $a - b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Therefore,  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ .

$$a - b = a + (-b) \in \mathbb{Z}$$

$$a - b \in \mathbb{Z}$$

The second part of the proof is to show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ . We have already shown that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under addition and multiplication. We now show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under subtraction. Let  $a, b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Then  $a - b = a + (-b)$ . Since  $a \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $-b \in \mathbb{Z}$  (because  $b \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under additive inverses), it follows that  $a - b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Therefore,  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ .

$$a - b \in \mathbb{Z}$$

The third part of the proof is to show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ . We have already shown that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under addition and multiplication. We now show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under subtraction. Let  $a, b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Then  $a - b = a + (-b)$ . Since  $a \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $-b \in \mathbb{Z}$  (because  $b \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under additive inverses), it follows that  $a - b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Therefore,  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ .

The fourth part of the proof is to show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ . We have already shown that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under addition and multiplication. We now show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under subtraction. Let  $a, b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Then  $a - b = a + (-b)$ . Since  $a \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $-b \in \mathbb{Z}$  (because  $b \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under additive inverses), it follows that  $a - b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Therefore,  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ .

The fifth part of the proof is to show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ . We have already shown that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under addition and multiplication. We now show that  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under subtraction. Let  $a, b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Then  $a - b = a + (-b)$ . Since  $a \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $-b \in \mathbb{Z}$  (because  $b \in \mathbb{Z}$  and  $\mathbb{Z}$  is closed under additive inverses), it follows that  $a - b \in \mathbb{Z}$ . Therefore,  $\mathbb{Z}$  is a subring of  $\mathbb{R}$ .

eliminated in the definitions of obligation and forbiddance. In the *forbiddance-escapist* interpretations an agent  $\alpha$  is forbidden from doing something only if future escape from sanction for  $\alpha$  is possible. The set of these interpretations, hereafter FE, are characterized as follows:

$$FE \models F\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond \neg FS\alpha.$$

Similar is the set of *obligation-escapist* interpretations, hereafter OE, in which an agent  $\alpha$  is obliged to do something only if  $\alpha$  escaping sanction is a future possibility.

$$OE \models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond \neg FS\alpha$$

In these interpretations, because of thesis 12.17 and MP,

$$12.18 \quad \models \diamond \neg FS\alpha$$

also holds. In other words, every agent is granted the future possibility of escaping sanction. This implies that in these interpretations there is no last moment, that is to say, every  $m \in M$  is such that  $(\exists x)m \ll x$  in these interpretations.

Deontic logicians also discuss the principle that no one is obliged to bring about the impossible state of affairs. In monadic deontic systems, systems where  $O$  attaches to wffs to form new wffs, the thesishood of  $\neg O(\phi \wedge \neg \phi)$  is discussed. Corresponding to the claim among monadic systems that  $\neg O(\phi \wedge \neg \phi)$  is a thesis is the set of consistent interpretations for DBC, hereafter LC.

$$LC \models \neg O\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg \phi).$$

In these interpretations no one is obliged to bring about the logically impossible state of affairs. It should be noted that the principle that no one is obliged to bring about logical falsehoods is distinct from the principle that obligations do not conflict. In monadic systems the latter is associated with the sentence  $O\phi \rightarrow \neg O\neg\phi$  or the equivalent  $\neg(O\phi \wedge O\neg\phi)$ . Associated with

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the  
 group  $G$  and the action of the automorphism  $\sigma$  on  $G$ . In particular, we  
 show that  $G$  is a free group of rank 2 and that  $\sigma$  is a hyperbolic  
 automorphism.

$$G = \langle x, y \rangle$$

Let  $\sigma$  be the automorphism defined by  $\sigma(x) = y$  and  $\sigma(y) = x^{-1}y$ .

It is easy to see that  $\sigma$  is a hyperbolic automorphism of  $G$ .

In fact, we have

$$\sigma^2(x) = x^{-1}y^2$$

and  $\sigma^2(y) = y^2$ . Hence,  $\sigma^2$  is a hyperbolic automorphism of  $G$ .

$$\sigma^2(x) = x^{-1}y^2$$

It is clear that  $\sigma$  is a hyperbolic automorphism of  $G$ . In fact, we  
 have  $\sigma^2(x) = x^{-1}y^2$  and  $\sigma^2(y) = y^2$ . Hence,  $\sigma^2$  is a hyperbolic  
 automorphism of  $G$ .

It is clear that  $\sigma$  is a hyperbolic automorphism of  $G$ . In fact, we  
 have  $\sigma^2(x) = x^{-1}y^2$  and  $\sigma^2(y) = y^2$ . Hence,  $\sigma^2$  is a hyperbolic  
 automorphism of  $G$ .

In fact, we have

$$\sigma^2(x) = x^{-1}y^2$$

and  $\sigma^2(y) = y^2$ . Hence,  $\sigma^2$  is a hyperbolic automorphism of  $G$ .

this principle is the set of *obligation-consistent* interpretations of DBC, hereafter OC:

$$OC \models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg\phi.$$

If  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about then  $\alpha$  is not obliged to bring  $\neg\phi$  about.

In monadic systems the obligation sentence analogous to D,  $\Box\phi \rightarrow \Diamond\phi$  viz.,  $O\phi \rightarrow P\phi$ , is well-known. Moreover, it has been shown that  $D_0$  is not among the theses for DBC. But  $D_0$  is characteristic of the set of *deontically-consistent* interpretations, called DC:

$$DC \models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow P\alpha\phi.$$

In these  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about only if  $\alpha$  is permitted to bring  $\phi$  about, or not forbidden from bringing  $\phi$  about. In other words in these models, the obligation to bring  $\phi$  about entails that it is not a sin of commission to bring it about. Whereas in OC, obligations cannot conflict, in DC, obligations cannot conflict with forbiddances.

Another much discussed issue among deontic theorists is the kantian principle that ought implies can, that one is obliged to do only what one is able to do. This principle has been associated with the thesis characteristic of the OC interpretations above. But, one might associate this principle with the two sorts of interpretations that follow. The first relates the kantian principle to obligation and the second to forbiddance. The set of *obligation-kantian* interpretations (OK) have the following characteristic thesis:

$$OK \models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \Diamond B\alpha\phi.$$

$\alpha$  is obliged to do something only if it is possible for  $\alpha$  to do it. That  $\alpha$  is obliged to do something entails that he can do it.

*Forbiddance-kantian* interpretations (FK) are kantian as far as forbiddance is concerned:

... the ... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

$$FK = F\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond \neg B\alpha\phi.$$

$\alpha$  is forbidden from bringing  $\phi$  about only if it is possible that  $\alpha$  refrain from bringing  $\phi$  about. Here, that  $\alpha$  is forbidden from doing something entails that  $\alpha$  can refrain from so doing.

The principles discussed heretofore center on conflicts an agent might encounter relative to his obligations or between his obligations and his forbiddances, being obliged to bring about the logically impossible, being obliged to bring about both some state of affairs and its contradictory, escape from sanction being impossible, being obliged to do what one cannot do, or being forbidden from doing what one cannot help doing. Nothing has been said about the temporal relativity of obligations and forbiddances. An interpretation can meet all of the foregoing requirements without ruling out  $O\alpha\phi \wedge P O\alpha \neg \phi$ . *Prima facie* some obligations change over time. For example, it might be asserted that males are obliged to register for conscriptive military service when they reach age eighteen but not before. In *omnitemporal-obligation* (OO) interpretations no obligations are temporally relative. What  $\alpha$  is obliged to do  $\alpha$  is eternally obliged to do. Supposing that  $E\phi$  is equivalent to  $(\phi \wedge \neg P \neg \phi \wedge \neg F \neg \phi)$ , viz.,  $E\phi$  translates "It is eternally the case that  $\phi$ ", consider the following set of interpretations:

$$OO = O\alpha\phi \rightarrow E O\alpha\phi.$$

Related to this are the *omnitemporal-forbiddance* (OF) interpretations which require that  $\alpha$  be forbidden from doing something only if  $\alpha$  is eternally so forbidden.

$$FO = F\alpha\phi \rightarrow E F\alpha\phi.$$

One might think of the intersection of OO and OF as the temporally absolute interpretations.

Another controversy focusses on whether obligations are relative or

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

$$x^2 + y^2 = z^2$$

... ..

... ..

... ..

$$x^2 + y^2 = z^2$$

... ..

... ..

... ..

absolute as far as different agents are concerned; whether what is obligatory or forbidden for  $\alpha$  can differ from what  $\beta$  is obliged or forbidden from doing where  $\alpha \neq \beta$ . For example, one might argue that what a judge is obliged to do differs from what an ordinary citizen is obliged to do. Thus, if  $\alpha$  is a judge then  $\alpha$  has obligations he would not otherwise have if he were not. In the *obligation-fair* (OF) interpretations, this sort of relativity is ruled out as far as obligations are concerned. In these an agent is obliged to do something only if everyone else is obliged to do it as well:

$$\text{OF} \models (\exists x)Ox\phi \rightarrow (x)Ox\phi.$$

Related to these is the set of *forbiddance-fair* (FF) interpretations in which  $\alpha$  is forbidden from doing something only if everyone is so forbidden.

$$\text{FF} \models (\exists x)Fx\phi \rightarrow (x)Fx\phi.$$

In the discussion of agent freedom it is sometimes claimed that one is obliged to bring about some state of affairs only if he is not coerced into bringing it about. Coercion has already been mentioned in Chapter Two and there it was asserted that coercion and necessity are distinct in the system. As in the case of kantian interpretations there are two sorts of interpretations associated with the principle that obligation or forbiddance entails freedom from coercion. The thesis characteristic of the set of *anticoercive* interpretations (OA) comports with the first of these alternative principles:

$$\text{OA} \models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg(\exists x)Bx\neg B\alpha\phi.$$

$\alpha$  is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about only if it is not the case that there is someone who coerces  $\alpha$  to omit bringing  $\phi$  about. One might say that  $\alpha$  is excused from an obligation if there is someone who prevents  $\alpha$  from keeping this obligation. Similarly in the set FA (*forbiddance-anticoercive*) one is forbidden from doing something only if he is not coerced into doing it:

The first part of the paper discusses the structure of the group  $G$  and the action of  $G$  on the set  $X$ . We show that  $G$  is a finite group and that the action of  $G$  on  $X$  is transitive. We then define a  $G$ -invariant probability measure  $\mu$  on  $X$  and show that  $\mu$  is the unique such measure.

SECTION 2

In this section we study the ergodic properties of the action of  $G$  on  $X$ . We show that the action is ergodic and that the entropy of the action is  $\log 2$ . We also show that the action is mixing of all orders.

SECTION 3

In this section we study the structure of the group  $G$  and the action of  $G$  on the set  $X$ . We show that  $G$  is a finite group and that the action of  $G$  on  $X$  is transitive. We then define a  $G$ -invariant probability measure  $\mu$  on  $X$  and show that  $\mu$  is the unique such measure.

SECTION 4

In this section we study the ergodic properties of the action of  $G$  on  $X$ . We show that the action is ergodic and that the entropy of the action is  $\log 2$ . We also show that the action is mixing of all orders.

$$FA \models F\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg(\exists x)Bx\Box\phi,$$

According to traditional monadic systems, obligation, forbiddance and permission are interdefinable. Ordinarily  $P\phi \leftrightarrow \neg O\neg\phi$  and  $F\phi \leftrightarrow \neg P\phi$ . Thus far, permission has been defined in terms of forbiddance.

$$12.19 \quad \models P\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg\phi$$

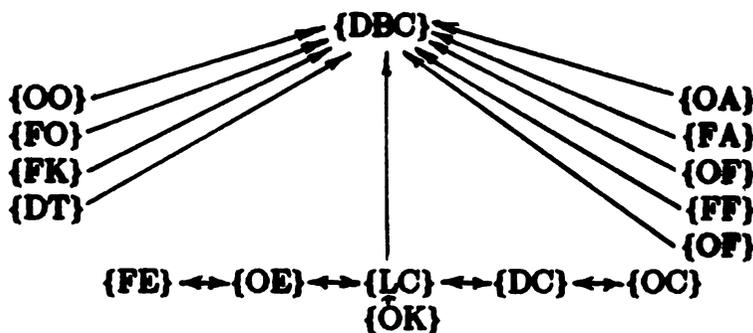
viz., this is a thesis of DBC. But this falls short of the interdefinability of  $P\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg\phi$ . In order to attain this consider the set of *deontically-traditional* interpretations (DT) characterized by the following thesis:

$$DT \models P\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg\phi.$$

In other words,  $\alpha$  is permitted to bring  $\phi$  about if and only if  $\alpha$  is not obliged to bring it about that  $\neg\phi$ .

The relations between all of the foregoing sets of interpretations is presented in Figure 8.

FIGURE 8  
CLASSIFICATIONS



$\{P\} \rightarrow \{Q\}$  indicates that if  $\phi$  is a thesis in P interpretations it is also a thesis in Q interpretations.

Surprisingly, the sets of FE, OE, LC, DC and OC interpretations are

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the *local* structure of the *local*  $W$ -algebra  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$  of a simple Lie algebra  $\mathfrak{g}$ . We show that  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$  is a simple  $W$ -algebra and that it is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type. The second part of the paper is devoted to the study of the *global* structure of the *local*  $W$ -algebra  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$ . We show that  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$  is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type and that it is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type. The third part of the paper is devoted to the study of the *global* structure of the *local*  $W$ -algebra  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$ . We show that  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$  is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type and that it is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type. The fourth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the *global* structure of the *local*  $W$ -algebra  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$ . We show that  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$  is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type and that it is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type. The fifth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the *global* structure of the *local*  $W$ -algebra  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$ . We show that  $L_{\mathfrak{g}}$  is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type and that it is a simple  $W$ -algebra of *local* type.

**REFERENCES**  
 [1] M. Miemietz, *Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra*, *Journal of Algebra* **100** (1986), 1–14.  
 [2] M. Miemietz, *Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra*, *Journal of Algebra* **100** (1986), 1–14.

[3] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.	[10] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.
[4] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.	[11] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.
[5] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.	[12] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.
[6] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.	[13] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.
[7] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.	[14] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.
[8] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.	[15] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.
[9] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.	[16] M. Miemietz, <i>Algebraic structures on the Virasoro algebra</i> , <i>Journal of Algebra</i> <b>100</b> (1986), 1–14.

Received by the Editor June 1, 1986  
 Accepted for publication July 1, 1986  
 This paper is based on the author's M.S. thesis at the University of Toronto.  
 The author would like to thank the University of Toronto for its hospitality during his visit there in 1985.

identical as far as thesishood is concerned. Only the set of OK interpretations is stronger than all of these in that if  $\phi$  is a thesis in OK interpretations, it must be a thesis in all of the five.

## 2. DEONTIC PARADOXES

In DT interpretations, obligation, forbiddance, and permission are interdefinable so that only one of the three need be primitive. Similar to the definitional thesis of traditional monadic systems,  $P\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg\phi$  is a thesis of DT interpretations. This systematically simplifies the elucidation of the moral concepts, but there is a disadvantage. Let  $p_3$  = "Jones dies" and for agent  $a$ ,  $Fap_3$ , "a is forbidden from bringing it about that Jones dies". In DT interpretations  $F\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow O\alpha\neg\phi$  is a thesis, and from this together with  $Fap_3$  it follows that  $O\alpha\neg p_3$ , which is to say,  $a$  is obliged to bring it about that Jones does not die.

But this is too strong. One can be forbidden from killing Jones (bringing it about that he dies) without at the same time being obliged to bring it about that Jones does not die. Under some circumstances White is forbidden from killing Jones, but does it follow from this that White is also obliged to bring it about that Jones does not die? Of course, White could go out of his way to see to it that Jones does not die, and he would be commended for such heroics, but he is not obliged to be a hero.

Forbiddances and obligations are fundamentally different sorts of behavioral constraints. Forbiddances constrain agents to refrain from certain actions, obligations constrain them to perform certain actions. But, according to traditional interdefinability the sin of omitting to bring  $\phi$  about is no

... the ... of ... ..

### ... ..

... ..

... ..

... ..

different than the sin of bringing  $\neg\phi$  about. In "Saints and Heroes", Urmson<sup>17</sup> noticed that most metaethical analyses are not able to assess the moral status of works of supererogation, deeds of moral heroism. Surprisingly, in DT interpretations, everyone who is forbidden from killing, for example, and keeps his obligations is a saint. There is no mere keeping of obligations in this case without supererogatory performance. One might call this the paradox of supererogation which apart from some revision or reinterpretation stands opposed to traditional interdefinability.

The escapist deontic theories that follow Anderson's simplification of the deontic notions are often attacked by showing that the Good Samaritan paradox is a problem for them. The paradox rests on two premises that read something like this: 1) if the good Samaritan helps Jones who was robbed then Jones was robbed and 2) it is forbidden that Jones is robbed. Suppose  $p$  = "The Good Samaritan helps Jones" and  $q$  = "Jones was robbed". Then according to monadic systems 1) is translated  $(p \wedge q) \rightarrow q$  and 2) is translated  $Fq$ . According to the rule:

$$\frac{\phi \rightarrow \psi}{F\psi \rightarrow F\phi}$$

it follows from the translations of 1) and 2) that  $F(p \wedge q)$ , viz., it is forbidden that the Good Samaritan helps Jones who was robbed.

But this paradox cannot arise in DBC. Let  $q_1$  = "Jones is robbed" and  $p_1$  = "Jones is helped". Let  $a_1$  denote the Good Samaritan. Then 1) can be translated  $B_{a_1} p_1 \wedge P q_1$ . (If the robbery is brought about by an unnamed agent then  $B_{a_1} p_1 \wedge P(\exists x) B_x q_1$ .) Supposing robbing is forbidden for everyone, 2) can be translated  $(x) F_x q_1$ . And from this the paradoxical conclusion obviously does not follow.

Several of the other notorious paradoxes often mentioned in the

The first part of the proof is devoted to showing that the set of all  
 elements of  $M$  which are not in  $N$  is a subalgebra of  $M$ . To this end  
 we first show that if  $x$  and  $y$  are elements of  $M$  which are not in  
 $N$ , then  $x + y$  is also not in  $N$ . Suppose to the contrary that  
 $x + y \in N$ . Then  $x + y = z$  for some  $z \in N$ . Since  $x$  and  $y$   
 are not in  $N$ , we have  $x \neq z$  and  $y \neq z$ . But  $x + y = z$  implies  
 $x = z - y$ . Since  $z$  and  $y$  are in  $N$ ,  $x$  is also in  $N$ , a contradiction.  
 Similarly, one can show that  $xy$  is not in  $N$ .

The second part of the proof is devoted to showing that the set of all  
 elements of  $M$  which are in  $N$  is a subalgebra of  $M$ . To this end  
 we first show that if  $x$  and  $y$  are elements of  $N$ , then  $x + y$  is  
 also in  $N$ . Since  $x$  and  $y$  are in  $N$ , we have  $x = z$  and  $y = w$   
 for some  $z, w \in N$ . Then  $x + y = z + w$ . Since  $N$  is a subalgebra  
 of  $M$ ,  $z + w$  is also in  $N$ . Similarly, one can show that  $xy$  is  
 in  $N$ .

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \text{The set of all elements of } M \text{ which are not in } N \\
 & \text{is a subalgebra of } M.
 \end{aligned}$$

The third part of the proof is devoted to showing that the set of all  
 elements of  $M$  which are in  $N$  is a subalgebra of  $M$ . To this end  
 we first show that if  $x$  and  $y$  are elements of  $N$ , then  $x + y$  is  
 also in  $N$ . Since  $x$  and  $y$  are in  $N$ , we have  $x = z$  and  $y = w$   
 for some  $z, w \in N$ . Then  $x + y = z + w$ . Since  $N$  is a subalgebra  
 of  $M$ ,  $z + w$  is also in  $N$ . Similarly, one can show that  $xy$  is  
 in  $N$ .

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \text{The set of all elements of } M \text{ which are in } N \\
 & \text{is a subalgebra of } M.
 \end{aligned}$$

assessment of deontic theories do not arise in DBC since, as is the case with the Good Samaritan Paradox, translation preempts them. These are the paradoxes named for Ross and Aqvist, and the Robber's and Victim's paradoxes<sup>18</sup>. But other deontic paradoxes, particularly those involving a possible conflict of obligations, such as Plato's and Sartre's paradox cannot be so easily dispensed with. These conflicts will be discussed in Chapter Six.

### *3. DEONTOLOGISM, DIVINE SANCTION AND MORAL ARGUMENT*

The escapism of DBC is intended to be thoroughly consequentialistic. According to the consequentialist the moral properties of an action are identical with certain consequential properties it has, viz., with certain properties it produces or those involved in its fallout. Herein, the consequences determining the moral properties of an act are properties of the agent who does it, viz., his being sanctioned. Moreover, these properties have to do with the best interests of the agent regarding his good and evil and this makes the analysis not only consequentialistic but egoistic. " $\alpha$  is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about" is equivalent to "It is necessarily the case that  $\alpha$ 's failure to bring  $\phi$  about makes it unpreventable that  $\alpha$  will be sanctioned".

In comparison, according to deontological theories, the moral properties of an action cannot be fully determined by the consequential properties it has. A thoroughgoing deontologist believes that sentences about an action's consequences are neither entailed by nor do they entail sentences about its moral status. Hybrid positions result when one of the two aforementioned entailments is denied. Both divine command views and intuitionism are popular forms of deontology. According to the former one is obliged to

The first part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records of all transactions. It emphasizes that proper record-keeping is essential for the success of any business and for the protection of the interests of all parties involved. The document also discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records of all transactions and the consequences of failing to do so.

**SECTION 2: THE IMPORTANCE OF ACCURATE RECORDS**

The second part of the document discusses the importance of accurate records in various aspects of business operations. It highlights the role of records in financial management, legal compliance, and operational efficiency. The document also discusses the consequences of inaccurate records and the steps that can be taken to ensure accuracy.

In financial management, accurate records are essential for determining the profitability of a business and for identifying areas for improvement. In legal compliance, accurate records are necessary to demonstrate that a business is following all applicable laws and regulations. In operational efficiency, accurate records can help identify bottlenecks and streamline processes.

The consequences of inaccurate records can be severe. They can lead to financial losses, legal penalties, and damage to a business's reputation. Therefore, it is crucial for businesses to invest in proper record-keeping systems and to ensure that all transactions are accurately recorded.

To ensure accuracy, businesses should implement the following steps:

1. Establish a clear record-keeping system with defined roles and responsibilities.
2. Use reliable record-keeping software or tools.
3. Regularly audit records for accuracy and completeness.
4. Provide training to staff on proper record-keeping procedures.
5. Maintain backup copies of records to prevent data loss.

By following these steps, businesses can ensure that their records are accurate and reliable, which is essential for their long-term success.

bring  $\phi$  about if and only if God commands it, whether sanction or reward is a consequence of the action or not. According to a moral-property-platonistic version of intuitionism, if  $O\alpha\phi$  is true, its truth is not related to the truth of any other sentence at all. Thus, it cannot be inferred on the basis of some other kind of sentence which is known to be true and some sort of moral "vision" is required so that the truth of moral ascriptions is possible. It is from this position in moral epistemology that the name "intuitionism" comes.

Deontological views do not fair well in their account of ordinary arguments which treat obligation, forbiddance, or permission ascriptions as entailed by sentences about resulting good or evil. For example, it is typical for one to hear arguments where Smith is obliged to do something because he will be punished if he does not. Not all moral arguments are of this form, of course. Many of them are casuistic in that by analogy they attempt to show that a certain action is of a type of action all instances of which are obligatory. The weakness of deontologism, however, emerges most clearly in the former case. And it should be remembered that one of the tasks of a deontic theory is to offer a procedure for distinguishing valid from invalid moral arguments that violates as little as possible the intuitions associated with validity and invalidity when it comes to moral argument.

Suppose the conclusion to such an argument is  $O\alpha\phi$ . It is not uncommon for evidence for such a conclusion to include information about the consequences of  $\alpha$  bringing  $\phi$  about or forbearing from the same. In many arguments these consequences are specified in terms of impending sanction. If these are valid arguments, an at least partial consequentialism is required. I will suggest that deontologism should be jettisoned altogether.

In the ensuing presentation, I have several goals in mind. By using

... (text is extremely faint and mostly illegible) ...

... (text is extremely faint and mostly illegible) ...

... (text is extremely faint and mostly illegible) ...

several examples of moral argument from the tradition of the Christian scriptures, I want to show, first, that those inside the biblical tradition act as if their concepts of obligation, forbiddance, and prudence are no different than those of their interlocutors, both those who are inside the tradition and those who are not. And although the examples are all biblical, I think that obvious similarities of moral argumentation outside the biblical tradition indicate that there is nothing conceptually unusual about the biblical ones. In other words, the moral concepts do not have one role for Christian theists and another for nonchristians or atheists.

Second, by these examples, I aim to show that thoroughgoing consequentialism and egoism are correct as metaethical views. Again that the examples come from the biblical tradition should be taken as a recommendation to Christian thinkers that deontologism is improper for them. And the similarity between these examples and extra-biblical moral argument should be taken as a recommendation that deontologism is improper for everyone, theistic beliefs notwithstanding. Third, the examples indicate that it is not divine command but divine sanction that is obligation generating and thus divine command views should be rejected.

According to pure deontologism, sentences about reward are independent of sentences about obligation or forbiddance. In light of the preponderance of consequential evidence for moral conclusions one might favor a more moderate form of deontologism that allows sentences about consequences to entail moral ascriptions but does not allow moral ascriptions to entail those about consequences.

But both moderate and extreme deontologism are rejected in the following examples. In the Scriptures, God's commands are regularly accompanied by threats of punishment on disobedience and promises of



reward for obedience. These threats or promises are often presented as apparent evidence for, as implying the commands. Strictly, since imperatives like "Do x!" are neither true nor false, there can be no evidence for their truth or falsehood. But if it is assumed for purposes of argument that "Do x!" is tantamount to the declarative, "x is obligatory", as Bohnert has suggested, future tense claims about sanction or reward may serve as evidence for these. If biblical writers use future tense assertions of this sort in this way, there is *prima facie* indication that they are at least not pure deontologists in their view of the moral concepts, since sanction and punishment are consequences of action.

If pure deontology is correct, then supposing God's commands to be in line with what is moral, obeying God's commands is obligatory even if no bad consequences result from disobedience. Even if God was not able or simply decided not to carry out his threats and promises, keeping the commands would still be obligatory.

First consider the argument of I Corinthians 15.

For if the dead are not raised, then Christ has not been raised either. And if Christ has not been raised, your faith is futile; you are still in your sins. Then those also who have fallen asleep in Christ are lost. If only for this life we have hope in Christ, we are to be pitied more than all men. ... If the dead are not raised, "Let us eat and drink, for tomorrow we die". (I Corinthians 15:16-18,32b)<sup>19</sup>

That is to say, if there is no resurrection and no future reward or punishment after this life, no one is obliged to make the sacrifices Christian discipleship demands. It is to be noticed here that making these sacrifices is not seen by Paul as supererogatory. He is talking about the basic sacrifices

1. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $Ax$  is a vector. This is true because the dot product of a matrix and a vector is a vector. In other words, the operation of matrix multiplication on a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

2. Let  $A$  and  $B$  be matrices. Then  $A+B$  is a matrix. This is true because the sum of two matrices is a matrix. The operation of matrix addition on two matrices results in a matrix. This is a fundamental property of matrices.

3. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $c$  a scalar. Then  $cA$  is a matrix. This is true because the scalar multiplication of a matrix is a matrix. The operation of scalar multiplication on a matrix results in a matrix. This is a fundamental property of matrices and scalars.

4. Let  $A$  be a matrix. Then  $A^T$  is a matrix. This is true because the transpose of a matrix is a matrix. The operation of transposition on a matrix results in a matrix. This is a fundamental property of matrices.

5. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A^T Ax$  is a vector. This is true because  $A^T A$  is a matrix and  $x$  is a vector. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

6. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A(Ax)$  is a vector. This is true because  $Ax$  is a vector and  $A$  is a matrix. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

7. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A(A^T x)$  is a vector. This is true because  $A^T x$  is a vector and  $A$  is a matrix. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

8. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A(A^T Ax)$  is a vector. This is true because  $A^T Ax$  is a vector and  $A$  is a matrix. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

9. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A(AA^T x)$  is a vector. This is true because  $AA^T$  is a matrix and  $x$  is a vector. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

10. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A(AA^T Ax)$  is a vector. This is true because  $AA^T A$  is a matrix and  $x$  is a vector. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

11. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A(AA^T Ax)$  is a vector. This is true because  $AA^T A$  is a matrix and  $x$  is a vector. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

12. Let  $A$  be a matrix and  $x$  a vector. Then  $A(AA^T AA^T x)$  is a vector. This is true because  $AA^T AA^T$  is a matrix and  $x$  is a vector. The operation of matrix multiplication on a matrix and a vector results in a vector. This is a fundamental property of matrices and vectors.

involved in making one a Christian. It is clear from other passages in the pauline corpus that Paul believed that God does distribute some reward and mete out some punishments in this present age. But apparently he does not believe these rewards beneficial enough nor these punishments severe enough to establish the obligatory status of the commands of Christ. "Keeping Christ's commands is obligatory" implies "Keeping Christ's commands results in the future rewards he has promised and not keeping them results in the punishments he threatened". If the falsehood of these claims about consequences can dissolve obligation, a pure deontology for metaphysics is out of the question. In terms of the DBC analysis, Paul's argument is understood as the assertion that  $\neg \Box(\neg \text{Box}\phi \rightarrow \text{FS}\alpha)$  entails  $\neg \text{O}\Box\phi$ . By contraposition this is tantamount to the claim that  $\text{O}\Box\phi$  entails  $\Box(\neg \text{Box}\phi \rightarrow \text{FS}\alpha)$ . This is entailed by DFO in DBC and is just the entailment that even moderate deontology denies.

Many find it difficult to endorse the validity of Paul's argument. Paul's view is too selfish, too immature and too childish to be correct. But, this rejection of Paul's position is apparently based on acceptance of a view of moral development which seems to me deficient. I will discuss this view later on.

Secondly, that so many of the biblical arguments have moral ascriptions for conclusions suggests that these conclusions are entailed by sentences about punishment. Consider Exodus 20:4-6:

You shall not make for yourself an idol in the form of anything in heaven above or on the earth below. You shall not bow down to them or worship them; for I the LORD your God, am a jealous God, punishing the children for the sin of the fathers to the third and fourth generation of



those who hate me, but showing love to thousands  
who love me and keep my commandments.

Here divine punishment is apparently sufficient to establish the obligation to abstain from idolatry. This is an argument pattern frequently repeated in the Scriptures and because of the similarity noticed between the Exodus 20 structure and the more general suzerainty-vassal treaty form common in the ancient near east, an argument pattern that was not unique to the Hebrews. The writers of the Old Testament are intent on establishing that God not only is displeased with certain actions and commands abstention from them, but also that he will actually carry out his threats to punish those who do not abstain. These writers persist in proclaiming that God can and will do what he threatens. Why should Jehovah be served rather than idols? Idols can produce no *results* either by way of sanction or reward, they say. Jehovah, on the other hand, is without fail able to reward and punish as he wills. He is the only God to be feared and obeyed.

Before me no god was formed, nor will there be one after me. I, even I, am the LORD, and apart from me there is no savior. I have revealed and saved and proclaimed— I, and not some foreign god among you. You are my witnesses", declares the LORD, "that I am God. Yes, and from ancient days I am he. No one can deliver out of my hand. When I act, who can reverse it?" (Isaiah 43:10b-13)

All who make idols are nothing, and the things they treasure are worthless. Those who would speak up for them are blind; they are ignorant, to their own shame. Who shapes a god and casts an idol, which can profit him nothing? (Isaiah 44:9,10)

18. The first of these is that the  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is free of rank  $n$ .

Proof. Let  $\{e_1, \dots, e_n\}$  be the standard basis for  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ . We claim that this is a basis. First, it is linearly independent. Suppose  $\sum_{i=1}^n a_i e_i = 0$ . Then  $\sum_{i=1}^n a_i \delta_i = 0$ , where  $\delta_i$  is the  $i$ -th standard basis vector in  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ . This implies  $a_i = 0$  for all  $i$ . Second, it spans  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ . Let  $(a_1, \dots, a_n) \in \mathbb{Z}^n$ . Then  $\sum_{i=1}^n a_i e_i = (a_1, \dots, a_n)$ . Thus  $\{e_1, \dots, e_n\}$  is a basis for  $\mathbb{Z}^n$ . Therefore,  $\mathbb{Z}^n$  is a free  $\mathbb{Z}$ -module of rank  $n$ .  $\square$

19. Let  $R$  be a commutative ring with identity. Let  $M$  be a free  $R$ -module of rank  $n$ . Let  $\{e_1, \dots, e_n\}$  be a basis for  $M$ . Let  $f_1, \dots, f_n$  be elements of  $R$ . Let  $N$  be the submodule of  $M$  generated by  $\{f_1 e_1, \dots, f_n e_n\}$ . Let  $\pi: M \rightarrow M/N$  be the canonical projection. Let  $\{e_1 + N, \dots, e_n + N\}$  be the images of the basis elements of  $M$  in  $M/N$ . Prove that  $\{e_1 + N, \dots, e_n + N\}$  is a basis for  $M/N$ .

Proof. First, we show that  $\{e_1 + N, \dots, e_n + N\}$  spans  $M/N$ . Let  $x + N \in M/N$ . Then  $x \in M$ , so  $x = \sum_{i=1}^n r_i e_i$  for some  $r_i \in R$ . Then  $x + N = \sum_{i=1}^n r_i (e_i + N)$ . Thus  $\{e_1 + N, \dots, e_n + N\}$  spans  $M/N$ . Second, we show that  $\{e_1 + N, \dots, e_n + N\}$  is linearly independent. Suppose  $\sum_{i=1}^n r_i (e_i + N) = 0 + N$ . Then  $\sum_{i=1}^n r_i e_i \in N$ . Thus  $\sum_{i=1}^n r_i e_i = \sum_{i=1}^n s_i f_i e_i$  for some  $s_i \in R$ . This implies  $r_i = s_i f_i$  for all  $i$ . Thus  $\sum_{i=1}^n r_i (e_i + N) = \sum_{i=1}^n s_i f_i (e_i + N) = \sum_{i=1}^n s_i (f_i e_i + N) = \sum_{i=1}^n s_i f_i e_i + N = 0 + N$ . Thus  $\{e_1 + N, \dots, e_n + N\}$  is linearly independent. Therefore,  $\{e_1 + N, \dots, e_n + N\}$  is a basis for  $M/N$ .  $\square$

Christian deontologists have noticed the regular proximity of sentences about divine command to sentences threatening divine punishment or promising divine reward consequent on disobedience or obedience. But some of them claim that these sentences about sanction or reward are not evidence for moral ascriptions but motivation generators to encourage behavior is accord with obligation. The motivation generators are superfluous for the morally mature. This view comports with the position favored by deontologists, Christian belief notwithstanding.

These views gain plausibility by comparing infantile moral development with moral maturity. As a child does not have his will shaped simply by being told that something is his duty or contrary to his duty and needs the incentive of sanction and reward, so sanction and reward that are ostensibly part of biblical morality condescend to an immature level of moral understanding. Promises of sanction or reward are not premises in moral argument, but motivators encouraging the abscensions or actions required by the moral ascriptions. It is sometimes suggested that the Old Testament discussions of morality are superceded by the superior presentation of morality in the New Testament. But if the New Testament presents a superior form of morality and of moral development, there is reason to reject the view of moral development we have been discussing.

Consider Hebrews 12:2. In this morally didactic passage Jesus' supreme sacrificial act at the crucifixion is held up as an example of moral maturity. There it says:

Let us fix our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of our faith, who for the joy set before him endured the cross, scorning its shame, and sat down at the right hand of the throne of God.  
(Hebrews 12:2)

... and the ...

The joy offered motivated Jesus' decision to endure the pain of the crucifixion and it seems that the joy offered was to be his. This motivation is consequentialistic and what is more, since it has to do with the long term interests of Christ, it is egoistic as well. His followers are urged to be motivated like he was, and there is no indication that he or they would be infantile by being so motivated.

Of course, the typical deontological view is not eliminated by these passages. Paul's argument in I Corinthians might simply be declared invalid and the passage of Hebrews 12 rejected as appropriate moral instruction. Indeed, one might believe that most of the biblical writers hold an infantile view of morality since they insist on bringing up threats and promises with great regularity. I find nothing compelling in this. Moreover, there is little in the biblical tradition that indicates any other metaethical view than one like the consequentialistic egoistic one we have been advocating, although careful treatment of individual passages is required to establish this.

The escapist is not left with no account of moral development even if he does not agree with the typical deontologist's account. An escapist account is as follows. According to the typical deontologist's account, in moral infancy, one is motivated toward morally acceptable behavior by sanction and reward. Moral maturity is reached when one recognizes that these cannot be evidence for moral conclusions and they are not needed as motivators. The morally mature are motivated to duty simply because it is duty. The escapist can agree that something changes in the course of moral development. But what changes is the immediacy of gratification or punishment. Being motivated by postponed gratification or the fear of postponed punishment comes with moral maturity, not the elimination of

and the corresponding conditions are satisfied. The first condition is satisfied because the set  $\{w \in W : \text{supp}(w) \subseteq \text{supp}(v)\}$  is a subspace of  $W$  and  $v \in W$ . The second condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The third condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The fourth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The fifth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The sixth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The seventh condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The eighth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The ninth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The tenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The eleventh condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The twelfth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The thirteenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The fourteenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The fifteenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The sixteenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The seventeenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The eighteenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The nineteenth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ . The twentieth condition is satisfied because  $v \in W$  and  $v \in W$ .

gratification or fear altogether. This is not to say that the *longer* the postponement the greater the moral maturity. Moral maturity is reached, I suggest, when one is able to postpone the fulfillment of gratification until the next life; when one fears not merely the evils of the present life, but the punishments of the next. This is what makes the sacrifice of the cross supremely moral. Jesus is driven to it by the promise of future reward, reward in the life of the coming age, even though the immediate consequences, the consequences for life in the present from Jesus' temporal perspective before the crucifixion, were painful.

In all of this, there is a blending of prudential and moral concerns. Discussing the relation of these two will be postponed until Chapter Six.

#### 4. ALTERNATIVE SEMANTICS

The escapist elements of DBC can be avoided by several alterations in the semantics. As it stands, the set  $\{x:Rx,m\}$  is to be thought of as the set of moments possible relative to  $m$ . Let an additional function  $h$  be added, such that for every  $\alpha$  and  $m$ ,  $h(\alpha,m)=\Delta$  where  $\Delta \subseteq \{x:Rx,m\}$ . Intuitively,  $\Delta$  is the set of deontic alternatives to  $m$  in which  $\alpha$  keeps all of his obligations and refrains from his forbiddances. Truth conditions can be as follows:

$$DfO^* \quad \vDash_m ([O\alpha\phi])^x = t \quad \text{if} \quad (x)(h)((x \in h \wedge x \in h(\alpha,m)) \rightarrow \vDash_x ([B\alpha\phi])^x = t),$$

otherwise it is  $f$ .

And for forbiddance ascriptions:

$$DfF^* \quad \vDash_m ([F\alpha\phi])^x = t \quad \text{if} \quad (x)(h)((x \in h \wedge x \in h(\alpha,m)) \rightarrow \vDash_x ([\neg B\alpha\phi])^x = t),$$

otherwise it is  $f$ .

Under this construal  $O\alpha\phi \rightarrow P\alpha\phi$  and  $O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg P\alpha\neg\phi$  are theses. Consideration

and the other side, the fact that  $\mathbb{Z}[\frac{1}{2}] \subset \mathbb{Z}[\frac{1}{3}]$  is not true, so the inclusion is not  
 an equality. In fact,  $\mathbb{Z}[\frac{1}{2}] \subset \mathbb{Z}[\frac{1}{3}]$  is false. For example,  $\frac{1}{2} \in \mathbb{Z}[\frac{1}{3}]$  is not true, as  
 it would imply that  $\frac{1}{2} = \frac{a}{3^k}$  for some integers  $a, k$ , which is impossible.

Intensity grows exponentially with distance from the source, so the  
 intensity at a distance of 1000 units is  $\frac{1}{1000^2}$  of the intensity at 1 unit.

The intensity at a distance of 1000 units is  $\frac{1}{1000^2}$  of the intensity at 1 unit.

$$I = \frac{P}{4\pi r^2} \quad (1)$$

where  $P$  is the power of the source,  $r$  is the distance from the source, and  $I$  is the  
 intensity. For a point source, the intensity decreases as the distance from the source  
 increases. The intensity at a distance of 1000 units is  $\frac{1}{1000^2}$  of the intensity at 1 unit.  
 The intensity at a distance of 1000 units is  $\frac{1}{1000^2}$  of the intensity at 1 unit.

$$I = \frac{P}{4\pi r^2}$$

where  $P$  is the power of the source,  $r$  is the distance from the source, and  $I$  is the

intensity. For a point source, the intensity decreases as the distance from the source

$$I = \frac{P}{4\pi r^2}$$

increases. The intensity at a distance of 1000 units is  $\frac{1}{1000^2}$  of the intensity at 1 unit.

of other systematic features of this semantic arrangement appears fruitful but is not pursued here.

A word should be said about conditional obligation. In the previous discussion of OE and FE interpretations, a way of imposing temporal absolutism was presented. Obligations and forbiddances are eternal in these interpretations. Of course, all examples of apparent temporal relativity could be treated as conditional on properties of the agent. For example, the obligation to register for conscriptive military service could be conditional on the agent being male and eighteen. Also, the OF and FF interpretations present a way to eliminate agent-to-agent difference of obligation and forbiddance. Again, instead of requiring that all obligations and forbiddances be absolute in this way, one might speak of obligations and forbiddances as conditional on certain properties of the agent. If  $\alpha$  is a judge then  $\alpha$  is obliged or forbidden in a specified way. In order to accommodate conditional obligations of both kinds one might add predicates  $F_0 \dots F_n$  to the syntax where formulas of the form  $F_n \alpha$  are well formed, where  $\alpha$  is the name of an agent. Sentences of the form  $F_n \alpha$  translate ordinary sentences of the form "Agent  $\alpha$  is  $F_n$ ".

In typical monadic treatments of conditional obligation novel sentences of the form  $O\phi/\psi$  are rendered into English as " $\phi$  is obligatory given that  $\psi$ ". The DBC counterpart would be  $O\alpha\phi/\psi$  which can be rendered " $\alpha$  is obliged to bring it about that  $\phi$  given that  $\psi$ ". Where the obligation is conditional on a property belonging to  $\alpha$ ,  $\psi$  would be of the form  $*F_n \alpha$  where  $*$  might be a temporal operator P or F. Of course, this does not dispense with the difficulties associated with attempts to define conditionalization in terms of the expressions already in DBC<sup>20</sup>.



# CHAPTER FIVE

## COLLECTIVE ACTION

### AND COLLECTIVE OBLIGATION

#### 1. *OBLIGATION HOLISM*

Groups of agents are sometimes said to have obligations. One might say, for example, that Ford Motor Company is obliged to manufacture only relatively safe automobiles, that Tom and Dick are obliged to cooperate with one another in caring for their aged mother, etc. Referring to such social groups as "collectives" philosophers have asked whether ascriptions of collective obligation are anything more than abbreviations for conjoined singular agent obligation ascriptions.

Answers to this question are apparently motivated by the polarization between individualists and collectivists in social science methodology. Two issues are preeminent in the dispute. The first concerns the terms describing collective entities, the second, social science laws and their relation to the laws of other sciences<sup>21</sup>. The controversy over the first issue is whether there are any collective properties that cannot be defined either in terms of the behavior of individuals composing the collective or in terms of the relations between these individuals. An affirmative response to this question usually stands or falls with an affirmative response to the question, "Are there any collective persons?" The denial of undefinably collective properties is called *methodological individualism* and its opponent, *metaphysical holism*. In believing that collectives and their properties are other than constructs of



observable objects and their properties, holists deny empiricism and traditionally they are hostile to liberal individualism as well<sup>22</sup>.

It has been suggested that the rational status of outlooks as broad as empiricism or liberal individualism is beyond assessment. Although I disagree I will not argue the point here. At any rate, it will be clear that both empiricism and individualism motivate my analysis. How the discussion of collective action and collective obligation relates to holism is plain. That collective obligations or actions are not individually definable is a sufficient (but not necessary) condition for the truth of metaphysical holism. Throughout, by "action holism", I denote the view that some collective actions are not individually definable and by "obligation holism" the view that some collective obligations are not thus definable.

The second issue in the collectivist/individualist debate is over whether the generalizations of the social sciences ought to be thought of as expressible as generalizations of nonsocial sciences in the way the generalizations of chemistry are thought of by some, viz., as, in principle, expressible as generalizations of physics. According to most individualists, social science generalizations ought to be treated as if they are expressible as constructs of psychology's generalizations. Also, in addition to the terminological dispute of the first issue, the second attends to the stochastic elements of social science generalizations. It raises the question of whether social scientists ought to eschew, or eliminate as much as possible the stochastic vocabulary of social science generalizations. The discussion following does not address this second cluster of questions.

Negative and affirmative answers to obligation holism have been offered and used in curious ways. Manuel Velasquez, for example, claims that philosophers holding to irreducible corporate responsibility are



unwittingly allying with a new form of totalitarianism<sup>23</sup>. During the Nuremberg trials collective obligation was a weapon of the prosecution to bring guilt on as many Germans as possible. More recently, the defenders of Lt. William Calley attempted his exoneration by arguing that he was no more than a member of a larger collective which was, in their reckoning, the locus of the obligations violated in that infamous massacre at My Lai<sup>24</sup>. Any axe grinding of this sort I might wish to indulge in will be done elsewhere.

In the following, a truth conditional semantics is attempted for sentences attributing actions and obligations to collectives. The central question is whether the truth conditions of these sentences are reducible to the truth conditions of sentences attributing actions, obligations or relations to singular agents. The main question in terms of the system DBC is whether sentences such as  $O_{\alpha}p$ , where  $\alpha$  names a collective, are reducible to some sentence in which no collective names and only singular person names appear.

Some distinguish between types of collectives. For example, a government or corporation might have obligations whereas a random collection, such as a mob, might not. Virginia Held <sup>25</sup> argues that "random" collectives do in some cases have obligations. John Ladd suggests that "formal organizations" (e.g. corporations) that persist in their identity, even under the substitution of individuals, are a new type of collective entity. He claims that whereas earlier discussions of individual freedom versus state power and authority could see the point of contact in relation to a single sovereign power, contemporary discussions cannot because authority and responsibility are now diffused through "formal organizations". "...their power and authority over us is continuous and blurred"<sup>26</sup>.

1. The first part of the article is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of the free group on two generators. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of the free group on two generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on two generators. The construction is based on the fact that the group of automorphisms of the free group on two generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on two generators.

2. The second part of the article is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of the free group on three generators. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of the free group on three generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on three generators. The construction is based on the fact that the group of automorphisms of the free group on three generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on three generators.

3. The third part of the article is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of the free group on four generators. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of the free group on four generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on four generators. The construction is based on the fact that the group of automorphisms of the free group on four generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on four generators.

4. The fourth part of the article is devoted to the study of the structure of the group of automorphisms of the free group on five generators. It is shown that the group of automorphisms of the free group on five generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on five generators. The construction is based on the fact that the group of automorphisms of the free group on five generators is a free group of infinite rank. This result is obtained by a direct construction of automorphisms of the free group on five generators.

But I am principally interested in determining whether any collective exists, acts or has obligations. In keeping with the current literature on collective responsibility which is more occupied with the moral status of the corporation than that of any other type of collective, corporations will serve as exemplary collectives at the crucial juncture of my argument. Furthermore, collective purpose and desire are more explicitly articulated in the case of corporations than in the case of other sorts of collectives and this makes them lucid examples. It might be contested that this is unfair and that tribes and families are more likely than corporations to have status as moral agents when the quantity and generality of shared belief is taken into account. Perhaps this is so. But there is no deliberate unfairness on this point. And I believe that variation in examples does not mitigate the success of the argument.

As mentioned earlier, according to consequentialist metaethics, an action is right or wrong exclusively in virtue of its consequences. " $\alpha$  is obliged to bring it about that  $\phi$ " is equivalent to "Necessarily, if  $\alpha$  fails to bring it about that  $\phi$ , then  $\psi$  will be the case". Different specifications of  $\psi$  distinguish different consequentialisms from one another. Hence consequentialists might begin contemplating collective obligation by asking whether the specified  $\psi$  can result from a collective act as distinct from the acts of singular agents. My version of consequentialism is escapism, and asserts that someone is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about just in case he will be penalized if he does not. Sanction is the outcome of an action determining its moral status. Since escapism defines obligation in terms of sanction, collective obligation is compatible with escapism only if a collective can be sanctioned.



As we have seen in Chapter Two, sanction is ascribed relative to the victim's preference or good. "Morris is sanctioned" can be true only if Morris' preferences are frustrated or if Morris suffers some evil. Whether or not collective obligation is compatible with the escapist view of DBC will depend on how preference, good and evil are construed. There are on the whole two cases to consider. First, if preference is construed as a conscious desire then the compatibility depends on whether or not a collective agent has desires that sanction frustrates. This is not to say that collectives must have the same desires as singular agents. Collective desires, if there are any, are likely to differ from singular agent desires. "Collective  $\beta$  is sanctioned" is true only if  $\beta$  endures something contrary to its desires. If no collective has desire, then no collective can be sanctioned and thus no collective can have obligations. Second, the preference ordering of function  $g$  introduced in Chapter Two, might be taken instead as an ordering of states of events according to the benefits they involve for something, and an entity need not have desire to have goods in this sense. We might list possible worlds according to their benefits to a petunia, and in this sense, the petunia might have goods and thus might be sanctioned and is a candidate for obligations. These two possibilities will be discussed in turn.

In line with the first construal, Peter French attempts to show that some types of collectives do have desires, intentions and goals and that some collectives are moral agents. He claims that corporations have intentions by virtue of a corporate internal decision structure (CID).

Every corporation has an internal decision structure. CID structures have two elements of interest to us here: (1) an organizational or responsibility flow chart that delineates stations and levels within the corporate power structure and (2) incorporate decision recognition rule(s) (usually embedded in

where  $\mathcal{H}^1$  is the Hausdorff measure of dimension 1.

For  $\mathcal{H}^1$  to be a measure on a metric space  $(X, d)$ , it is necessary to assume that  $(X, d)$  is a rectifiable metric space. In particular, this means that  $(X, d)$  must be *weakly* rectifiable, that is, it must be possible to cover  $X$  by a countable union of sets that are bi-Lipschitz equivalent to a subset of a line. The definition of weakly rectifiable metric spaces is given below. For a more complete treatment of weakly rectifiable metric spaces, see [1]. For a more detailed treatment of the theory of weakly rectifiable metric spaces, see [2]. The definition of weakly rectifiable metric spaces is given below. For a more complete treatment of the theory of weakly rectifiable metric spaces, see [1]. For a more detailed treatment of the theory of weakly rectifiable metric spaces, see [2].

Let  $(X, d)$  be a metric space. A subset  $A \subset X$  is called *weakly rectifiable* if there exists a countable collection of Lipschitz functions  $\{f_i\}_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$  such that  $A \subset \bigcup_{i \in \mathbb{N}} f_i^{-1}(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . The Hausdorff measure of dimension 1 of a weakly rectifiable set  $A$  is defined as follows:

$$\mathcal{H}^1(A) = \sum_{i \in \mathbb{N}} \mathcal{H}^1(f_i^{-1}(\mathbb{R}^n) \cap A).$$

It is easy to see that  $\mathcal{H}^1$  is a measure on a weakly rectifiable metric space. In fact, if  $\{A_i\}_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$  is a countable collection of weakly rectifiable sets, then  $\bigcup_{i \in \mathbb{N}} A_i$  is also weakly rectifiable, and the Hausdorff measure of dimension 1 of the union is the sum of the Hausdorff measures of dimension 1 of the individual sets. This property is known as the *countable additivity* of the Hausdorff measure of dimension 1.

something called "corporation policy"). The CID Structure is the personnel organization for the exercise of the corporation's power with respect to its ventures, and as such its primary function is to draw experience from various levels of the corporation into a decision-making and ratification process. When operative and properly activated, the CID Structure accomplishes a subordination and synthesis of the intentions and acts of various biological persons into a corporate decision. <sup>27</sup>

If, as French claims, corporations have intentions and desires then they have some mental states. And the definition of mental states might determine whether corporations have them. It seems that mental states are linked to sensory input and behavioral output. According to functionalism, a recent doctrine in the philosophy of psychology, mental states are functional states of an organism that have sensory input as arguments and behavioral output as values. Pursuing French's suggestion, it might be said that corporations have both sensory input (by means of the individual agents that make it up) and behavioral output (by what its members together bring about or what the corporation itself brings about). And a functionalist definition for collective mental states is as plausible as any. But, functionalism is too broad. Consider Ned Block's counterexample:

Suppose we convert the government of China to functionalism, and we convince its officials that it would enormously enhance their international prestige to realize a human mind for an hour. We provide each of the billion people in China...with a specially designed two way radio that connects them in the appropriate way to other persons and to the artificial body mentioned in the previous example. ... It is not at all obvious that the China-body system is physically impossible. It could be functionally equivalent to you for a short time, say an hour.<sup>28</sup>

Block's counterexample to functionalism, if successful, also serves as a



counterexample to the view that collectives can have mental states. In Thomas Nagel's article "What is it Like to be a Bat", Nagel says there is something that it is to be a bat. What it is like to be a bat cannot be captured by the most complete functional description imaginable. The qualitative "feel" of mental states is left out<sup>29</sup>.

For our purposes, the point of Block's China counterexample and Nagel's argument is that for some  $x$ , if there is nothing it is like to be  $x$ , then it is false that  $x$  has mental states. Clearly there is nothing it is like to be the China mind. There is something it is like to be a bat, even though we can approach this feeling only by imagining ourselves to turn into bats, which is not the same thing. But is there something it is like to be a corporation? For example, is there something it feels like for a corporation to want some end? Is there something it is like to be a tribe, a family or a platoon? This is difficult for me to imagine. I can imagine being a bat, but I cannot imagine being a tribe. And, without this quality the mentality of collective entities is at best suspect. If collectives do not have mental states and hence do not have desires and intentions, they cannot be sanctioned. Thus according to the first construal of the preference ranking, collectives do not have obligations on the escapist view.

But according to the second construal of preference where it is taken as good for  $\alpha$  whether or not  $\alpha$  prefers, there is no apparent objection to collective obligation. Fining Chrysler Corporation 100 million dollars is bad for Chrysler Corporation, and the corporation can be sanctioned and can have obligations.

But, it is difficult to detach sanction from the notion that it always involves the frustration of some preference or desire of the victim. Moreover, it seems to me that in sanctioning situations, goods and evils for objects that



have no mental states are always relative to the preferences of objects that do. What makes a 100 million dollar fine bad for Chrysler Corporation? What comes to mind is the frustration of desire that comes to individuals who own stock and prefer the largest profits, individuals whose salary depends on the financial condition of the corporation, individuals who strongly dislike the unfavorable publicity such a fine will generate, etc. So the second option is not as attractive as it appears at first. In my judgment, neither is very attractive.

## *2. REPRESENTATIVE VICTIMS*

Although the nonexistence of collective mental states damages one version of obligation holism, there is another way of understanding collective obligations where an escapist view is espoused. It might be argued that there are collective actions that cannot be defined in terms of singular agent actions. If so, collective entities might exist and bring about certain states of affairs although they have no desires or intentions in so doing. Even if collectives have no intentions or desires of their own, and although they cannot themselves be sanctioned, singular agents who act as their representatives can be. If each executive board member of Ford Motor Company can be sanctioned for something the Ford Motor Company brings about, then perhaps Ford Motor Company has obligations after all.

The plausibility of this move is related to the plausibility of variation in obligation relative to social role. A soldier, Skinner, killing an enemy soldier, Carpenter, in a time of war is not sanctioned for it. If Skinner kills Carpenter when neither of them are wearing uniforms and when their countries are not at war, sanction might very well be applied to Skinner.

... (faint, illegible text) ...

Similarly, a guardian might be sanctioned for not providing appropriately for a child whereas others are not sanctioned for failing to provide for this child. Obligations can vary even within the life of singular agents depending on changes in the recognizable social roles they play. Most important for our discussion, some social roles involve one individual suffering a penalty for what someone else has done.

Representative obligation has plenty of opponents. Against it H.D. Lewis says, "If I were asked to put forward an ethical principle of particular certainty, it would be that no one can be responsible, in the properly ethical sense, for the conduct of another"<sup>30</sup>. The certainty of the principle is not clear to all. W. H. Walsh, for example, in "Pride, Shame, and Responsibility" attends to very obvious cases where agents take pride in, feel shame for, or bear responsibility for what others bring about<sup>31</sup>. A father, for example, is often punished for his child's action. In some cases this transfer is made because the father has deeper pockets than his child and legal redress at the child's expense is not feasible. And some would call this an example of legal, but not moral, responsibility.

Moreover, historical examples of one person bearing the penalty for the deeds of another are plentiful, although such vicarious penalizing is often considered morally primitive. In orthodox Christian soteriology, substitutionary sanction is very important and it seems that there are ways to distinguish acceptable from nonacceptable versions of representative sanction without rejecting the whole idea as primitive.

Assuming the plausibility of the representative victim version of obligation wholism, suppose Jones is sanctioned for what Smith brings about. If this is representative sanction there must be some relation constituting the representation between Jones and Smith, for example, that Jones volunteers

The first step in the process of the development of the new system is the identification of the requirements. This is done by the user and the system analyst. The requirements are then used to design the system. The design is then implemented and the system is tested. The testing is done by the user and the system analyst. The testing is done to ensure that the system meets the requirements.

The second step in the process of the development of the new system is the design. This is done by the system analyst. The design is based on the requirements. The design is then implemented and the system is tested. The testing is done by the user and the system analyst. The testing is done to ensure that the system meets the requirements.

The third step in the process of the development of the new system is the implementation. This is done by the system analyst. The implementation is based on the design. The implementation is then tested and the system is deployed. The testing is done by the user and the system analyst. The testing is done to ensure that the system meets the requirements.

The fourth step in the process of the development of the new system is the testing. This is done by the user and the system analyst. The testing is done to ensure that the system meets the requirements. The testing is done by the user and the system analyst. The testing is done to ensure that the system meets the requirements.

The fifth step in the process of the development of the new system is the deployment. This is done by the system analyst. The deployment is based on the testing. The deployment is then tested and the system is deployed. The testing is done by the user and the system analyst. The testing is done to ensure that the system meets the requirements.

to suffer Smith's sanction after Jones learns about it. Or that Jones is picked by a lottery to suffer for what Smith did since Smith cannot be located. Or perhaps Jones is the nearest relative of Smith so that custom applies the sanction to Jones when Smith cannot be penalised. Whatever this relation is, suppose we add  $Q\alpha\beta$  to the wffs of DBC where  $Q$  represents the representative relation between  $\alpha$  and  $\beta$  and  $Q\alpha\beta$  translates sentences of the form " $\beta$  is representative for  $\alpha$ ". Note that there can be more than one representative for  $\alpha$ , or none for that matter. DFO could be revised as DFO+:

$$\text{DFO+ } O\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \Box(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)(Q\alpha x \wedge FSx)).$$

In other words,  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring it about that  $\phi$  just in case it is necessary that if  $\alpha$  fails to do so then some representative of  $\alpha$  will be sanctioned". Under this construal, one might hold to the obligation holist view—collectives can have obligations—while denying that collectives can be sanctioned.

### 3. ACTION HOLISM

What the obligation holist has yet to show, given his pursuit of the representative sanction route, is that action holism is defensible, viz., that there are collectives among the agents. There are *prima facie* cases of irreducibly collective actions. For example,

- 1) Tom, Dick and Harry carried the piano upstairs.

This sentence is not equivalent to

- 2) Tom carried the piano up the stairs and Dick carried the piano upstairs and Harry carried the piano upstairs.

The piano cannot be carried by Tom alone, Dick alone, or Harry

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for large values of  $t$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The second part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for small values of  $t$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow 0$ .

### REFERENCES

1. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 375-422.
2. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 423-491.
3. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 492-507.
4. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 508-523.
5. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 524-539.

A. M. Ljapunov

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for large values of  $t$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The second part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for small values of  $t$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow 0$ .

### REFERENCES

1. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 375-422.
2. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 423-491.
3. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 492-507.
4. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 508-523.
5. A. M. Ljapunov, *Problème général de la stabilité du mouvement*, Ann. Chem. Phys. (5) 24 (1892) 524-539.

alone, but together they can carry it. Bringing it about that a piano is carried upstairs seems to require collective agency. No doubt, there are other ostensibly collective actions that do not require the mention of physical possibility, for example,

3) Tom, Dick and Harry carried the pencil upstairs.

Obviously a singular agent is likely to be able to carry a pencil upstairs but *prima facie* the truth conditions of 3) are distinct from those of 4);

4) Tom carried the pencil upstairs and Dick carried the pencil upstairs and Harry carried the pencil upstairs.

Gerald Massey has suggested that the validity of certain arguments involving reference to collectives is not captured by boolean predicate logic and that this logic is insufficient (even as sentential logic alone is insufficient to assess the validity of some arguments that are properly assessed by elementary logic). His examples of inferences not captured by boolean predicate logic are:

(A1) Tom and Dick carried the piano upstairs.

Dick and Tom carried the piano upstairs.

(A2) Tom, Dick and Harry are shipmates.

Dick, Harry and Tom are shipmates.

(A3) Tom, Dick and Harry are shipmates.

Tom and Harry are shipmates.<sup>82</sup>

Such predicates as "carried the piano upstairs" and "manufactures passenger vehicles" are not usually ascribed to singular agents. Yet these predicates are syntactically indistinguishable from "carried a pencil upstairs" and "made a hook rug" which are. Massey notices problems with two kinds of argument. First, with those involving collective actions (A1) and second, those involving the relation between persons within a collective (A2) and



(A3). I do not plan to treat inferences of the second type. With respect to inferences of the first type, DBC offers a solution to Massey's difficulty. (His revision, called mereological predicate logic, which allows, for example, the fusion of Dick and Harry to have a property in common is very interesting, but will not here be discussed).

A slight revision in the syntax of DBC allows for collective action ascriptions assuming that any acting collective can be denoted by listing each singular agent involved. Let 3.2.8 be replaced by 3.2.8\* as follows: Where each  $\alpha_i$  is a name

$$3.2.8^* \quad B\alpha_0 \dots \alpha_n \phi.$$

For example, if "a" translates "Tom" and "b" translates "Dick" and "p" translates "The piano is carried upstairs", then the DBC sentence for 1) is "PBabp".

Revision in the semantics is also required. Let 9.12 be replaced by 9.12\* as follows:

9.12\* Where  $\alpha_i$  is a name and  $\phi$  is a wff,  $\frac{h}{m}([B\alpha_0 \dots \alpha_n \phi])^x = t$  iff

(i)  $(\Delta = f(m, \alpha_0) \cap \dots \cap f(m, \alpha_n) \rightarrow (x)(h)(x \in \Delta \rightarrow \frac{h}{x}([\phi])^x = t))$  and

(ii)  $(\Gamma = \{x: Rx, m \wedge x \notin \Delta\} \rightarrow (x)(h)(x \in \Gamma \rightarrow \frac{h}{x}([\phi])^x = f))$ .

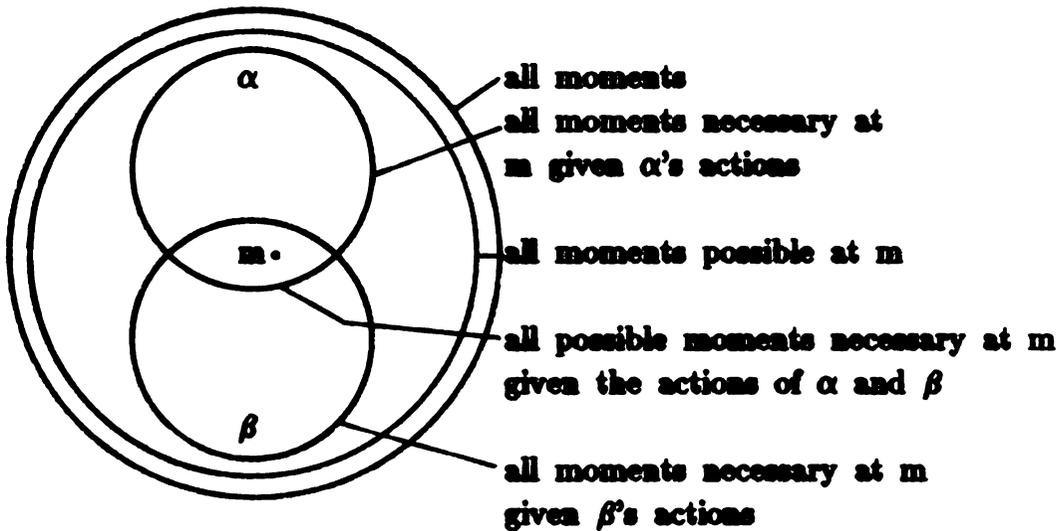
The function  $f$  has been designed to depict the bringing-it-about-that relation between agents and states of affairs as a narrowing of alternative scenarios that can come to pass. The sum narrowing takes into account the states of affairs brought about by all agents at a moment. See Figure 9.

All inferences such as (A1) are valid in the revised DBC, which shall hereafter be called DBC\*. In order for Massey's criticism to be lethal to DBC\* there must be some sequence of terms  $\dots, \alpha_1, \dots, \alpha_k, \dots$  such that where  $\phi$  is a wff

$$\vDash (B\dots, \alpha_1, \dots, \alpha_k, \dots \rightarrow B\dots, \alpha_k, \dots, \alpha_1, \dots).$$

... (text is extremely faint and illegible)

FIGURE 9



But this is impossible since the set theoretic intersection that forms  $\Delta$  in the condition is order blind.

But action individualists in effect assert that the truth conditions for any sentence of the form  $B\alpha_0\dots B\alpha_n\phi$  are the same as  $(\exists\psi_0)\dots(\exists\psi_n)(B\alpha_0\psi_0\wedge\dots\wedge B\alpha_n\psi_n)$ . For example, that the truth conditions for "Dick and Harry bring it about that the piano is carried up the stairs" need not mention the fusion of Dick and Harry but only the singular agent Dick and the singular agent Harry. Intuitively, we might think of the  $\psi_i$  as detailing the bodily movements or physical forces brought about by Tom and Dick. Here a practical difficulty emerges. What are these sentences? Can action individualism be maintained without them? In ordinary discourse there are some collective action ascriptions for which there are no singular agent ascriptions of the requisite sort.

But the plausibility of action individualism is similar to the plausibility of reductions of chemistry to physics. To my knowledge, no one has established a physical translation for every chemical sentence. The

## Introduction

The purpose of this paper is to  
provide a comprehensive overview  
of the current state of research in  
this field.

The paper is organized as follows:

1.

The first section discusses the  
background and motivation for  
this research.

2.

The second section presents the  
methodology used in this study.

The third section reports the results of the experiments and discusses their implications.

The fourth section concludes the paper.

The paper is intended for researchers and practitioners in the field of artificial intelligence.

The paper is organized as follows: the first section discusses the background and motivation for this research.

The second section presents the methodology used in this study. The third section reports the results of the experiments and discusses their implications.

The fourth section concludes the paper. The paper is intended for researchers and practitioners in the field of artificial intelligence.

The paper is organized as follows: the first section discusses the background and motivation for this research.

The second section presents the methodology used in this study. The third section reports the results of the experiments and discusses their implications.

The fourth section concludes the paper. The paper is intended for researchers and practitioners in the field of artificial intelligence.

The paper is organized as follows: the first section discusses the background and motivation for this research.

The second section presents the methodology used in this study. The third section reports the results of the experiments and discusses their implications.

The fourth section concludes the paper. The paper is intended for researchers and practitioners in the field of artificial intelligence.

The paper is intended for researchers and practitioners in the field of artificial intelligence.

The paper is organized as follows: the first section discusses the background and motivation for this research.

The second section presents the methodology used in this study. The third section reports the results of the experiments and discusses their implications.

The fourth section concludes the paper. The paper is intended for researchers and practitioners in the field of artificial intelligence.

motivation for showing that the chemical-to-physical translations are possible was systematic. And if part of the philosopher's task is to elucidate the relations between the sentences in different scientific theories, the reduction of chemistry to physics was valuable. In favor of individualism it should be noted that proponents of this view do not claim that collective action sentences have no useful function or that they should be banished from the discourse of social science. But they do claim that they should be banished, if possible, from a philosophical reconstruction and it appears that simplicity and parsimony are served by action individualism more than by action holism. Perhaps, the analogy between action individualism and chemical/physical reduction is too sanguine. Perhaps there is less epistemic value in showing how the individualist dispenses with practically valuable collection action ascriptions, than in showing how chemistry can be reduced to physics.

There is another practical problem. In ordinary discourse, we are accustomed to using individual names for individual agents. But, especially in the case of large corporations, can we name all the singular agents involved in an ostensibly collective action? Which agents are to be included on the list  $\alpha_0 \dots \alpha_n$  when we are considering the actions of General Motors Corporation? This is especially complicated since the list of employees, stock holders, etc. changes daily. The solution to this difficulty is like the solution to the last. In principle, it seems that there is no reason why the list of singular agents involved is impossible although very difficult or perhaps impossible to ascertain. This problem and the last indicate that a limit is being reached in human epistemic capacity when individualism is maintained. A decision relative to the individualist issue seems to involve a choice between two disvalues. On the one hand the individualist risks postulating

... (The text is extremely faint and largely illegible, appearing to be a dense block of text, possibly a list or a detailed description of items.)

... (This section continues the text from the previous block, with similar low legibility.)

truth conditions which are out of human epistemic reach. The truth conditions either hold or they do not, even if none of us can tell whether they do. On the other, the holist violates ordinary scruples against the existence of irreducibly collective agents, or worse yet, collective persons with mental states and all. It seems to me that there is hope for less offense in the individualist direction, and this hope is more attractive than violating the dictates of parsimony.

Among the theses for collective action ascriptions is:

$$12.20 \quad \models \neg B\alpha_0 \dots \alpha_n \perp,$$

since the intersection involved in the truth conditions for collective action ascription cannot be empty. Also it is to be noted that

$$13.15 \quad \models B\alpha\beta_0 \dots \beta_n \phi \rightarrow B\alpha\phi,$$

viz., that  $\alpha$  together with  $\beta_0 \dots \beta_n$  bring it about that  $\phi$  does not entail that  $\alpha$  alone brings  $\phi$  about. Also,

$$13.16 \quad \models B\alpha\beta_0 \dots \beta_n \phi \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\phi.$$

In other words, it does not follow that if  $\alpha$  together with the cooperation of  $\beta_0 \dots \beta_n$  brings  $\phi$  about, then  $\alpha$  does not bring  $\phi$  about alone. Furthermore,

$$13.17 \quad \models B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\beta_0 \dots \beta_n \phi.$$

That is to say, the possibility is not ruled out that  $\alpha$  alone brings  $\phi$  about and  $\alpha$  in cooperation with  $\beta_0 \dots \beta_n$  brings  $\phi$  about. Moreover, the collective version of  $RE_n$  holds and  $RM_n$  does not, as is the case with singular agent ascriptions.

1.  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的子集  $S$  称为  $n$ -维欧氏空间的开集, 如果  $S$  中的每一点  $P$  都属于  $S$  的某个邻域.  $S$  的补集  $S^c$  称为  $S$  的闭集. 如果  $S$  既是开集又是闭集, 则称  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开闭集. 如果  $S$  的边界  $\partial S$  是空集, 则称  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集. 如果  $S$  的边界  $\partial S$  不是空集, 则称  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集. 如果  $S$  的边界  $\partial S$  是空集, 且  $S$  的补集  $S^c$  也是开集, 则称  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开闭集. 如果  $S$  的边界  $\partial S$  不是空集, 且  $S$  的补集  $S^c$  也是闭集, 则称  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集. 如果  $S$  的边界  $\partial S$  不是空集, 且  $S$  的补集  $S^c$  是开集, 则称  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开闭集. 如果  $S$  的边界  $\partial S$  不是空集, 且  $S$  的补集  $S^c$  是闭集, 则称  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集.

2. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

3. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的边界点.

4. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

5. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的边界点.

6. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

7. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的边界点.

8. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

9. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的边界点.

10. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

11. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的边界点.

12. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

13. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的边界点.

14. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

15. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的闭集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的边界点.

16. 设  $S$  为  $\mathbb{R}^n$  中的开集,  $P$  为  $S$  中的点, 则  $P$  称为  $S$  的内点.

# CHAPTER SIX

## THEISM, VOLUNTARISM AND DETERMINISM

### 1. ACTION POWER

It is widely believed that there are several agents, each uniquely contributing to the way things turn out. Any position regarding determinism ought to give some account of this belief and in the process explain the interplay between action ascriptions and descriptive natural law and between the actions of distinct agents. In Chapter Three, some attention was given to coercion and in Chapter Five cooperative actions involving several agents were considered. In this chapter, the interplay is center stage, especially where divine and human actions might conflict.

In the semantic structure of DBC, the moment  $m$  of evaluation is, from its own perspective, the present moment. The set  $\{x:Rx,m\}$ , is to be thought of as having the moments possible relative to  $m$  as members. It is in terms of this set that the truth conditions for sentences of the form  $\Box\phi$  are presented in Chapter One. The subset  $\{x:x\in f(m,\alpha)\}$  represents the set of moments necessary at  $m$  given the actions of agent  $\alpha$ , or moments that actual history must pass through because of what  $\alpha$  does. Characteristics of this set along with truth conditions for sentences of the form  $\Box\phi$  were explored in Chapter Two and object language sentences of the form  $\Box\phi$  were taken as translations of ordinary sentences such as " $\alpha$  brings it about that  $\phi$ ". In Chapter Five the feasibility of collective action ascription was considered. There the set  $\{x:x\in f(m,\alpha_1)\cap\dots\cap f(m,\alpha_n)\}$  where each  $\alpha_i$  is a

# ZENTRALE

## INFORMATIONEN FÜR ANWENDER

1. Auflage 1984

Die vorliegende Broschüre enthält die wichtigsten Informationen für die Anwender des Systems. Sie ist in drei Teile gegliedert: 1. Die allgemeinen Informationen über das System, 2. Die Beschreibung der einzelnen Funktionen und 3. Die Beschreibung der verschiedenen Möglichkeiten der Datenverarbeitung. Die Broschüre ist in deutscher Sprache verfasst und ist für die Anwender des Systems bestimmt. Sie enthält alle notwendigen Informationen, um das System erfolgreich zu nutzen.

Die Broschüre ist in deutscher Sprache verfasst.

Die Broschüre enthält die wichtigsten Informationen für die Anwender des Systems. Sie ist in drei Teile gegliedert: 1. Die allgemeinen Informationen über das System, 2. Die Beschreibung der einzelnen Funktionen und 3. Die Beschreibung der verschiedenen Möglichkeiten der Datenverarbeitung. Die Broschüre ist in deutscher Sprache verfasst und ist für die Anwender des Systems bestimmt. Sie enthält alle notwendigen Informationen, um das System erfolgreich zu nutzen.

name, was to be thought of as the set of moments necessary at  $m$  given the actions of agents  $\alpha_1 \dots \alpha_k$ . Sentences of the form  $B\alpha\beta\phi$  were taken as translations of " $\alpha$  and  $\beta$  bring it about that  $\phi$ ". If the list  $\alpha_1 \dots \alpha_k$  includes a name for every agent, the set represents the set of moments possible at  $m$  given what every agent does. In other words,  $B\alpha_1 \dots \alpha_k \phi$  is a translation for " $\phi$  is the product of all actions". These situations are depicted in Figure 10.

If we take the freedom of quantifying over wffs of DBC, we can see how various metaphysical positions can be expressed in the notation of DBC. According to some metaphysicians, the following is true:

$$\text{PU} \quad (\phi)(\phi \rightarrow (\exists x_0) \dots (\exists x_n) Bx_0 \dots x_n \phi)$$

unless  $\phi$  contains some wff of the type  $B\beta\phi$  as a well-formed part. One might call this weak personalism or pluralistic voluntarism. According to this view, everything that is the case, apart from actions themselves, springs from agency. This view rules out randomness if what is true randomly is not brought about.

But in order for an event to be deemed random, not only is it necessary that the event not be brought about, but also it must be the case that the event is not caused according to a natural law. If  $E\Box(\psi \rightarrow \phi)$  holds only where there is a natural law according to which  $\phi$  is caused by  $\psi$ , one might consider the following thesis which seems to express the major claim of natural law determinism. This thesis combines DBC notation with ordinary English.

$$\text{LU} \quad (\phi)(\phi \rightarrow (\exists \psi)(\psi \text{ is a descriptive natural regularity} \wedge E\Box(\psi \rightarrow \phi))).$$

In other words, everything that is the case is determined by some descriptive natural regularity  $\psi$ .

The theses PU and LU resemble those that follow. According to the first, called PE (this resembles PU), at least some events spring from action.

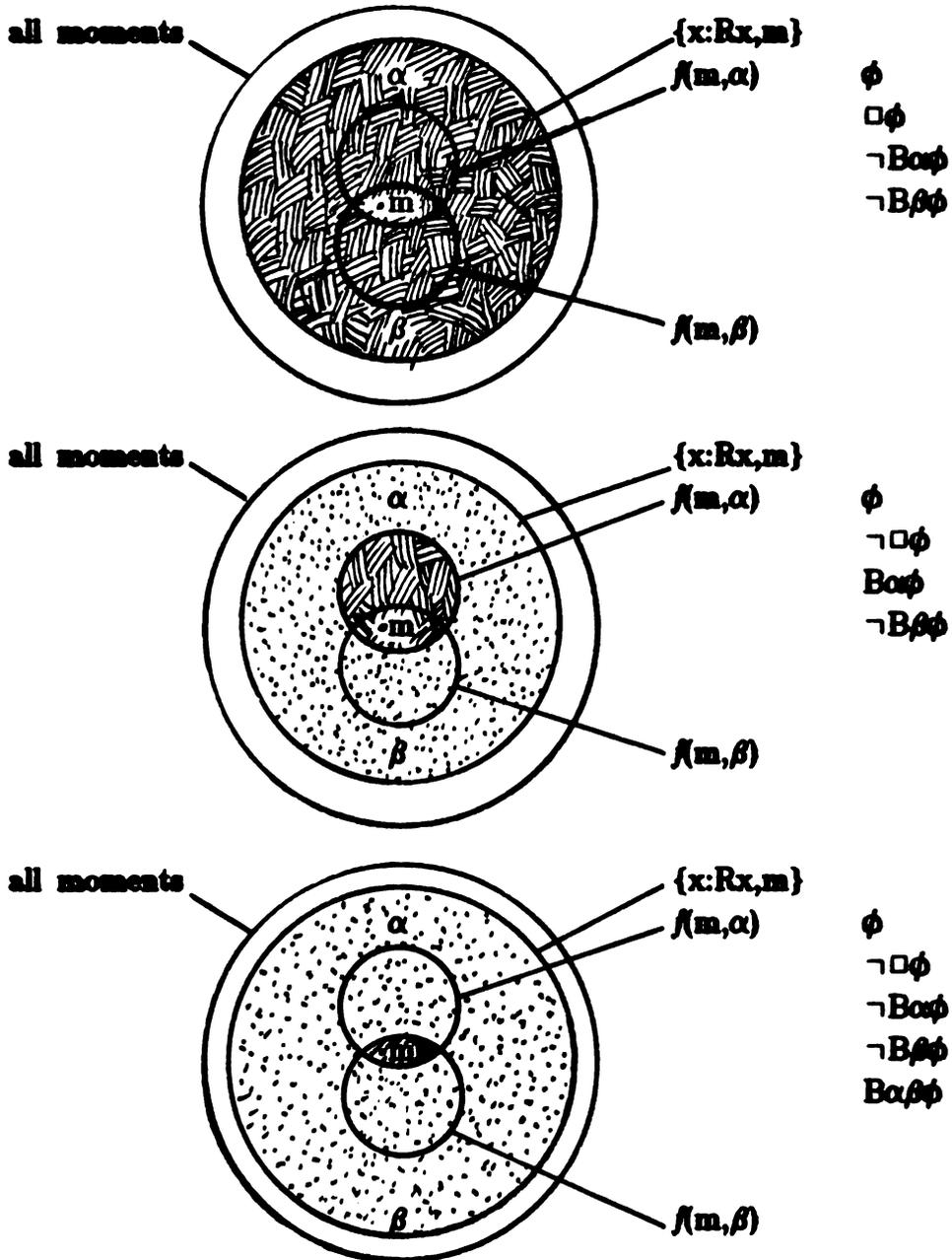


FIGURE 10

ACTION, COLLECTIVE ACTION AND POSSIBILITY

Suppose  $\phi$  is true in cross-hatched regions and false in dotted regions.

TRUE SENTENCES



1. Beschleunigung der Zellen durch die Lichtwellenlänge

Die Zellen sind durch die Lichtwellenlänge beschleunigt, wenn die Lichtwellenlänge kleiner ist als die Zellenlänge.

1. Beschleunigung der Zellen

Die Zellen sind durch die Lichtwellenlänge beschleunigt, wenn die Lichtwellenlänge kleiner ist als die Zellenlänge.

2. Beschleunigung der Zellen

10

1. Beschleunigung der Zellen

Die Zellen sind durch die Lichtwellenlänge beschleunigt, wenn die Lichtwellenlänge kleiner ist als die Zellenlänge.

2. Beschleunigung der Zellen

10

1. Beschleunigung der Zellen

Die Zellen sind durch die Lichtwellenlänge beschleunigt, wenn die Lichtwellenlänge kleiner ist als die Zellenlänge.

2. Beschleunigung der Zellen

10

1. Beschleunigung der Zellen

10

PE  $(\exists\phi)(\phi \wedge (\exists x_0)\dots(\exists x_n)Bx_0\dots x_n\phi)$ .

Again it seems that wffs of the form  $B\beta\psi$  should be kept from  $\phi$  in order to protect the plausibility of the view. According to the second, called LE, there are some natural laws.

LE  $(\exists\phi)(\phi \wedge (\exists\psi)(\psi \text{ is a descriptive natural regularity} \wedge E\Box(\psi \rightarrow \phi))$ .

Neither PU nor PE is incompatible with LU. In other words, one could believe that everything or some things spring from action and at the same time believe that actions are a subset of things caused by natural law. This gives priority to natural law over action. Hence some would want to hold PU and deny LE.

But the latter view counters the popular belief that agency has impersonal descriptive natural law as a context and that agents can use lawful connections as means in the accomplishment of certain ends, but these lawful connections are themselves not subject to change on the basis of agent initiative. If a view in greater agreement with this popular belief is desired sentences of the form  $\phi$  of LU could be restricted so that they contain no well-formed parts of the type  $B\Box\phi$ . Or one might simply embrace LE and PE.

Another view advanced by some theists is that

T1  $(\exists x)(\phi)E(\phi \rightarrow B\Box\phi)$ .

If there is but one  $x$  like this, we have the claim of some monotheists that God brings about all that is the case. But according to DBC, some constraints on  $\phi$  seem in order. There are some sentences,  $2+2=4$ , for example, which are necessarily true, that is, they are true at every possible moment. In order to bring  $2+2=4$  about, God must be assigned every possible moment at every moment. It follows from T1 that  $\phi \rightarrow \Box\phi$  is a thesis. If we suppose not, then there must be some moment  $m$  and sentence

of the function  $f(x)$  is given by  $f(x) = \int_0^x g(t) dt$ , where  $g(t) = \frac{1}{t^2} \ln t$ . The function  $f(x)$  is defined for  $x > 0$  and  $x \neq 1$ .

Find the value of  $f(2)$ .

$$f(2) = \int_0^2 \frac{\ln t}{t^2} dt = \int_0^2 -\ln t \cdot t^{-2} dt$$

Using integration by parts, we have  $\int u \cdot v' = uv - \int u'v$ . Let  $u = -\ln t$  and  $v' = t^{-2}$ .

Then  $u' = -\frac{1}{t}$  and  $v = -t^{-1}$ . Thus,  $\int -\ln t \cdot t^{-2} dt = (-\ln t)(-t^{-1}) - \int (-\frac{1}{t})(-t^{-1}) dt$ .

This simplifies to  $\int -\ln t \cdot t^{-2} dt = \frac{\ln t}{t} - \int \frac{1}{t^2} dt = \frac{\ln t}{t} + \frac{1}{t} + C$ .

Evaluating from 0 to 2, we get

$$f(2) = \left[ \frac{\ln t}{t} + \frac{1}{t} \right]_0^2 = \left( \frac{\ln 2}{2} + \frac{1}{2} \right) - \lim_{t \rightarrow 0^+} \left( \frac{\ln t}{t} + \frac{1}{t} \right)$$

The limit as  $t \rightarrow 0^+$  is  $-\infty$ , so the function is not defined at  $t=0$ . However, the integral converges to a finite value.

Thus,  $f(2) = \frac{\ln 2}{2} + \frac{1}{2}$ .

The value of  $f(2)$  is  $\frac{\ln 2}{2} + \frac{1}{2}$ .

14

### Problem 14: Integration of a function

$$f(x) = \int_0^x \frac{1}{t^2} \ln t dt$$

Find the value of  $f(2)$ .

Using integration by parts, we have  $\int u \cdot v' = uv - \int u'v$ . Let  $u = \ln t$  and  $v' = t^{-2}$ .

Then  $u' = \frac{1}{t}$  and  $v = -t^{-1}$ . Thus,  $\int \ln t \cdot t^{-2} dt = (\ln t)(-t^{-1}) - \int \frac{1}{t}(-t^{-1}) dt$ .

This simplifies to  $\int \ln t \cdot t^{-2} dt = -\frac{\ln t}{t} + \frac{1}{t} + C$ .

$\psi$  such that at some moment  $n$  possible relative to  $m$ ,  $\psi$  is the case and some possible moment  $n'$  possible relative to  $m$  at which  $\psi$  is not the case. But in order for it to be the case at  $m$  that God brings about every sentence, including the necessitations, he must be assigned every moment possible relative to  $m$ . If so, it will be false at  $m$  that God brings  $\psi$  about, since in one of the moments he is assigned at  $m$ , namely  $n'$ ,  $\psi$  is false. In other words, T1 rules out the belief in contingency altogether. No event and no action is contingent. Even the action of God in bringing everything about is necessary.

The problem T1 poses can be seen by attending to the DBC thesis:

$$12.21 \quad (\phi)(\psi)((\Box\phi \wedge \Box\psi) \rightarrow \neg(\exists\psi)(\Diamond\psi \wedge \Diamond\neg\psi \wedge \Box\psi)).$$

In other words, at any moment, any agent who brings something necessary about, does not bring anything contingent about. Some weakening in T1 is more in keeping with the assertion of strong theistic voluntarists such as:

$$T2 \quad (\exists x)(\phi)E((\Diamond\phi \wedge \Diamond\neg\phi) \rightarrow \Box\phi).$$

Here God brings about all that is contingent. This includes actions so that according to this view, God brings about all contingent actions. But since

$$12.22 \quad (\phi)((\Diamond\phi \wedge \Diamond\neg\phi \wedge \Box\phi) \rightarrow \neg(\exists\psi)(\Box\psi \wedge \Box\neg\psi)),$$

if God brings about any contingent state of affairs, he brings about nothing necessary and thus gives up any control over natural law if these are necessarily the case.

But consider another alternative. Assuming diagramming conventions as depicted in Figure 10, we might suppose that at each moment the picture is something like that depicted in Figure 11.

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the structure of the  
 group  $\Gamma$  of automorphisms of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$  which  
 are invariant under the action of the group  $\mathbb{Z}^d$ . It is shown that the  
 structure of  $\Gamma$  is closely related to the structure of the group of  
 automorphisms of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$  which are  
 invariant under the action of the group  $\mathbb{Z}^d$ . In particular, it is  
 shown that the group  $\Gamma$  is isomorphic to the group of automorphisms  
 of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$  which are invariant under  
 the action of the group  $\mathbb{Z}^d$ . This result is proved in Section 1.  
 In Section 2, it is shown that the group  $\Gamma$  is isomorphic to the  
 group of automorphisms of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$

which are invariant under the action of the group  $\mathbb{Z}^d$ . This result is

$$\Gamma \cong \text{Aut}(\mathcal{A}^{\mathbb{Z}^d})^{\mathbb{Z}^d} \cong \text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d}.$$

In Section 3, it is shown that the group  $\Gamma$  is isomorphic to the  
 group of automorphisms of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$

$$\text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d} \cong \text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d}.$$

In Section 4, it is shown that the group  $\Gamma$  is isomorphic to the  
 group of automorphisms of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$

$$\text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d} \cong \text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d}.$$

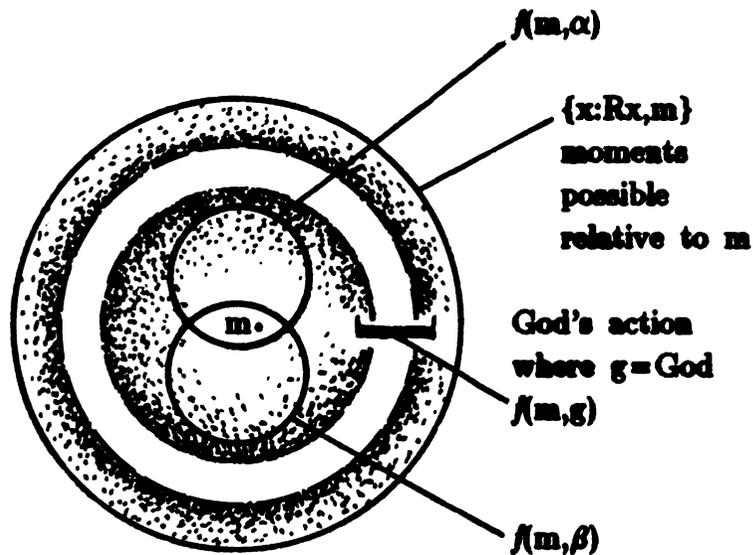
In Section 5, it is shown that the group  $\Gamma$  is isomorphic to the  
 group of automorphisms of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$

$$\text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d} \cong \text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d}.$$

In Section 6, it is shown that the group  $\Gamma$  is isomorphic to the  
 group of automorphisms of the algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  of all functions on  $\mathbb{Z}^d$

$$\text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d} \cong \text{Aut}(\mathcal{A})^{\mathbb{Z}^d}.$$

FIGURE 11



In this depiction we might think of God's actions as narrowing the course of events with variation according to the several possibilities labelled  $f(m, g)$ .

Perhaps God does not determine what tie I wear at  $m$ . But, he might. He might determine what tie I wear but not what kind of sandwich I have for lunch. The variation stops short of God determining what is necessarily the case, which has strange consequences as we have seen, but the strength of God's action can vary. Perhaps it varies from time to time. Perhaps God narrows the course history follows, but does not bring about everything about that (short of necessity) happens. This seems a plausible alternative according to the DBC semantics and is deserving of more careful consideration than I am able to give it here.

## Figure 1

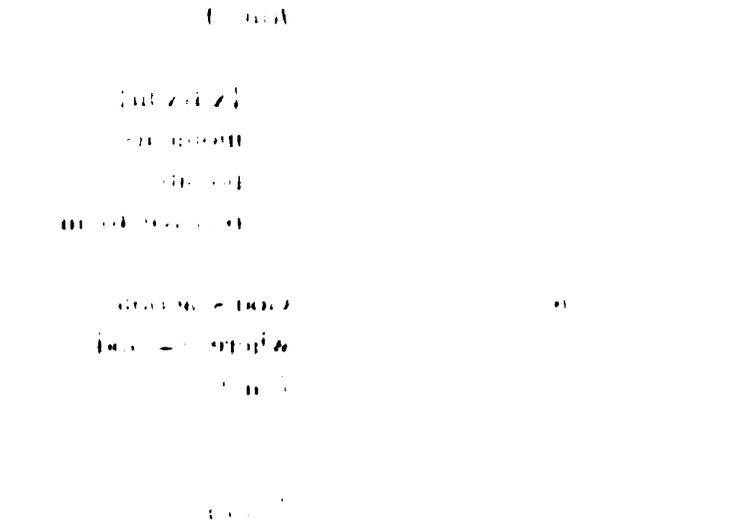


Figure 1: A graph showing the relationship between the number of nodes ( $n$ ) and the number of edges ( $m$ ) for a graph. The x-axis is labeled  $n$  and ranges from 0 to 10. The y-axis is labeled  $m$  and ranges from 0 to 10. A solid line represents the complete graph  $K_n$ , which is a parabola  $m = \frac{n(n-1)}{2}$ . A dashed line represents the cycle graph  $C_n$ , which is a straight line  $m = n$ . A dotted line represents the star graph  $S_n$ , which is a straight line  $m = n - 1$ . The graph shows that for  $n > 3$ , the complete graph has the most edges, followed by the cycle graph, and then the star graph.

The graph in Figure 1 shows the relationship between the number of nodes ( $n$ ) and the number of edges ( $m$ ) for a graph. The x-axis is labeled  $n$  and ranges from 0 to 10. The y-axis is labeled  $m$  and ranges from 0 to 10. A solid line represents the complete graph  $K_n$ , which is a parabola  $m = \frac{n(n-1)}{2}$ . A dashed line represents the cycle graph  $C_n$ , which is a straight line  $m = n$ . A dotted line represents the star graph  $S_n$ , which is a straight line  $m = n - 1$ . The graph shows that for  $n > 3$ , the complete graph has the most edges, followed by the cycle graph, and then the star graph.

## 2. ETHICS, DIVINE POWER AND PREVENTABILITY

Consider how these matters impinge on obligation and prohibition. If God's command to  $\alpha$  to bring  $\phi$  about is sufficient for  $\Box(\neg\Box\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)$  then one might say God controls this obligation. Most Christian theists believe this, even if they hold a deontological view of metaethics. If T2 is also embraced, God also controls which obligations are kept and which broken. A similar situation holds for forbiddances. But this is intolerable for theists and nontheists alike; for theists because it seems to make God guilty for sins (although as we have seen  $Bg\Box\phi$  does not entail  $Bg\phi$  and as is obvious  $Bg\neg\Box\phi$  does not entail  $\neg Bg\phi$ ) and for nontheists because T2 allows too much divine control over actions.

It might be argued that the DBC analysis of moral property ascriptions is, especially apart from theistic considerations, too strong. Suppose  $\alpha$  fails to bring  $\phi$  about. This can be a sin of commission only if the application of sanction to  $\alpha$  is unpreventable *simpliciter*. In other words, sanction's future occurrence must be unstoppable, not only as far as  $\alpha$ 's powers of action are concerned, but as far as anyone's or any combination of agent actions is concerned. But sanctioning is something that fallible agents do, and because of the real occurrence of tried actions that fail, it might be that someone tries to sanction  $\alpha$  in the event of  $\alpha$ 's failure, but somehow or other  $\alpha$  escapes. If he can get away with not bringing  $\phi$  about, that is, if he can escape necessary punishment as a consequence of his failure to bring  $\phi$  about, then he is not obliged to bring it about.

If this situation is taken to indicate that the DBC analysis as it stands is too strong, some remedy is possible. One might weaken the unpreventability requirements of the analysis thus far presented. Instead of



$O\alpha\phi$  being equivalent to  $\Box(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)$  as has been suggested, it can be treated as equivalent to  $\Box(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow F\neg B\alpha\neg S\alpha)$ . According to the latter,  $\alpha$  is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about just in case he cannot prevent his own sanction in the event of his failure, although it might fail to come about for some other reason. Perhaps Baker will not be sanctioned for failing to bring  $\phi$  about and yet Baker is obliged to bring  $\phi$  about. Baker cannot do anything to prevent the sanction, but he might get out of it nonetheless. This still leaves it the case that if  $\alpha$  can himself escape future sanction in the event that he fails to bring  $\phi$  about, he is not obliged to do  $\phi$ .

### 3. PRUDENCE AND CONFLICTING OBLIGATIONS

In *A Theory of Justice*, Rawls claims that the distinguishing feature of a metaethical theory is the relation it espouses between the right and the good<sup>22</sup>. Utilitarian theories, for example, assert that an action is obligatory just in case it results in more good than its omission. As we mentioned previously, Prior believed that the escapism of the Andersonian simplification was not naturalistic because the necessity involved in the application of sanction involved the moral notion of desert, viz.,  $\alpha$  is forbidden to bring  $\phi$  about if and only if  $\alpha$  ought to be sanctioned in the event that he brings  $\phi$  about. The weakening considered in the last section weakens the necessity of sanction definitive of obligation and forbiddance. And this weakening might be preferred by one who wants to avoid Prior's argument against the Andersonian simplification.

But if it is not, there is still a way of maintaining naturalism within the DBC analysis. Suppose McClelland robs the bank and that he is not punished for it. It seems that McClelland was morally forbidden to do this

The first part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . Let  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A})$ . Then  $w$  is a string of symbols from  $\Sigma$  that is accepted by  $\mathcal{A}$ . Since  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$  are equivalent,  $w$  is also accepted by  $\mathcal{B}$ . Therefore,  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . This shows that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ .

The second part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A})$ . Let  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . Then  $w$  is a string of symbols from  $\Sigma$  that is accepted by  $\mathcal{B}$ . Since  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$  are equivalent,  $w$  is also accepted by  $\mathcal{A}$ . Therefore,  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A})$ . This shows that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A})$ .

Combining these two results, we have  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) = \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ .

$$\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) = \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) \quad \text{if and only if} \quad \mathcal{A} \text{ and } \mathcal{B} \text{ are equivalent}$$

The next part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cap \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) = \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B})$ . Let  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cap \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . Then  $w$  is a string of symbols from  $\Sigma$  that is accepted by both  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$ . Therefore,  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B})$ . This shows that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cap \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B})$ .

The second part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cap \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . Let  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B})$ . Then  $w$  is a string of symbols from  $\Sigma$  that is accepted by  $\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B}$ . Since  $\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B}$  is the intersection of  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$ ,  $w$  is accepted by both  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$ . Therefore,  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cap \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . This shows that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cap \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ .

Combining these two results, we have  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cap \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) = \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cap \mathcal{B})$ .

The final part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B}) = \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cup \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . Let  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B})$ . Then  $w$  is a string of symbols from  $\Sigma$  that is accepted by  $\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B}$ . Since  $\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B}$  is the union of  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$ ,  $w$  is accepted by either  $\mathcal{A}$  or  $\mathcal{B}$ . Therefore,  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cup \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . This shows that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cup \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ .

The second part of the proof is to show that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cup \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B})$ . Let  $w \in \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cup \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ . Then  $w$  is a string of symbols from  $\Sigma$  that is accepted by either  $\mathcal{A}$  or  $\mathcal{B}$ . Therefore,  $w$  is accepted by  $\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B}$ . This shows that  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cup \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B}) \subseteq \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B})$ .

Combining these two results, we have  $\mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A} \cup \mathcal{B}) = \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{A}) \cup \mathcal{L}(\mathcal{B})$ .

even though he got away with it. He ought to be punished, even though he is not. If a naturalistic view is behind the escapist metaethical doctrine, one might say one of two things. First, if one is a theist, one might maintain that God will punish this deed in the next life even if McClelland escapes in this one, and so it is indeed morally forbidden, even though it looks as if McClelland escapes. He will not ultimately escape. Kant, for example, in the second *Critique*, because he was bothered by the inequity involved in the good and evil consequences evident in this life, argues that this circumstance requires the postulation of a continued life after this one, and for similar reasons there is a supreme being who will see that punishments and rewards commensurate with obedience are meted out. This seems like a plausible view for theists. Of course, if the standard by which God "appropriately" allocates punishment and reward is not naturalistically understood, naturalism fails even here.

On the other hand, one might take the intuitively more difficult route and suggest that our intuitions behind the belief that McClelland is morally forbidden to rob the bank are mistaken. His escape from sanction erodes his moral forbiddance, so to speak. But the intuitions about McClelland's deed are not entirely misguided. Someone else, or some collective, ought to have sanctioned McClelland for his deed. McClelland does not have the moral forbiddance because someone else does not keep his obligation to sanction. The obligation to sanction, or the obligation to bring it about that McClelland does not escape if he robs the bank, might be considered a second order obligation. McClelland does not have the first order forbiddance because someone else does not keep the second order obligation.

In both of these positions, there is considerable intuitive offense. The offense comes when three beliefs are attractive. First, if it is desirable to



disbelieve that God exists, particularly, a God who interferes in the desires and preferences of humans and has ability to sanction; secondly, if the belief is attractive that death is final in that there is no life after this one in which the apparent inequities are resolved; and thirdly, if it is attractive to believe that the best sanctioning machinery allows people to get away with doing or omitting to do what they are surely forbidden or obliged to do, then, escapism as a naturalistic metaethical theory is unattractive indeed as compared to deontologism. It looks to me as if some believe that people are obliged to act as if there is a God when of course there might not be and if obligation is to be countenanced at all without presupposing theism, deontology must be the only option. This looks to me like having one's cake and eating it too.

What about prudential concerns? In Chapter Three, Rescher's semantics for preference was introduced. There, it was suggested that in a sanctioning situation  $S\alpha \leftrightarrow (\exists x)(Bx\phi \wedge A\alpha \neg\phi/\phi)$ , viz.,  $\alpha$  is sanctioned just in case someone brings it about that  $\alpha$  suffers  $\phi$  where he would prefer  $\neg\phi$ . In Rescher's terms, the truth of  $\phi$  must be a first order evil for  $\alpha$ . Sentences of the form  $A\alpha\phi/\psi$  are true just in case the possible moments in which  $\phi$  is true are higher on  $\alpha$ 's axiological scale than those in which  $\psi$  is true. Moreover these locutions may be taken as declarations that  $\phi$  is *first order* better for  $\alpha$  than is  $\psi$ . In this comparison  $g(m,\alpha,\phi)$  must be larger than  $g(m,\alpha,\psi)$  in order for  $\phi$  to be first order better for  $\alpha$  than  $\psi$ .

In his article Rescher presents another sort of good which he calls "differential preference"<sup>24</sup>. To adapt Rescher's position for DBC we might add another function  $\star$  such that  $\star(m,\alpha,\phi) = g(m,\alpha,\phi) - g(m,\alpha,\neg\phi)$ . Intuitively, if  $g(m,\alpha,\phi) > g(m,\alpha,\neg\phi)$ , then at  $m$ ,  $\alpha$  has differential preference for  $\phi$  over  $\neg\phi$ . New sentences for differential preference ascriptions of the



type  $A^{\star}\alpha\phi/\psi$  might be added with truth conditions as follows:

$$9.15^{\star} \quad \vDash_m([A^{\star}\alpha\phi/\psi])\mathbb{X}=t \text{ iff } \star(m,\alpha,\phi) \rightarrow \star(m,\alpha,\psi).$$

These sentences assert that  $\phi$  is a greater differential good to  $\alpha$  than is  $\psi$ . In other words,  $\alpha$  has a higher differential preference for  $\phi$  than for  $\psi$ . Perhaps the best illustration will involve the serious issue of conflicts of obligation. Thus far, we are to understand that sanctioning is not the exclusive province of particular persons or particular institutions. Hence, Wilson might be sanctioned from one direction if he moves in with his lover, and sanctioned from another if he does not. Supposing the sanction is unpreventable in both cases, Wilson has a conflict of what he is obliged to do and what he is forbidden to do. He cannot win. Suppose, "Wilson's parents cut him off from their will" is translated  $p$  and "Wilson will loose his job" is translated  $q$ . Suppose also that  $b$  names Wilson and that  $r$  translates "Wilson moves in with his lover".  $\Box(Bbr \rightarrow F(\exists x)(B\alpha p \wedge Ab \neg p/p))$  is true and hence  $Fbr$  is too.  $\Box(\neg Bbr \rightarrow F(\exists x)(B\alpha q \wedge Ab \neg q/q))$  is true and hence  $Obr$  is. Wilson has a genuine conflict. But suppose Wilson's parents are very wealthy, and he can get another job if he looses this one. Loosing the job, in other words, is much less of a disvalue to Wilson than being written out of his parent's will. Suppose there are four moments possible at  $m$  with the following values for  $g(m,b,\phi)$ .

moment	true sentences	$g$ value
$m$	$p \wedge q$	2
$m'$	$p \wedge \neg q$	10
$n$	$\neg p \wedge q$	100
$n'$	$\neg p \wedge \neg q$	110

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The second part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The third part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The fourth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The fifth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The sixth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The seventh part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The eighth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The ninth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The tenth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) for  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ .

Received by the Editor July 10, 1967

$t$	$x(t)$	$y(t)$
0	1.000	0.000
1	0.950	0.050
2	0.900	0.100
3	0.850	0.150
4	0.800	0.200

Here A★ $\neg p/\neg q$ . In other words, although Wilson has the conflict between forbiddance and obligation, it is clear that in the interests of prudence, he ought not to move in with his lover. Here the well noticed ambiguity of "ought" comes to the fore. Sometimes by saying that Wilson ought to do x, it is being asserted that Wilson is obliged to do x. The same sentence might assert that it is in Wilson's best interest to do x, whether he is obliged to do so or not. This sort of conflict between obligation or forbiddance and prudence is common, and especially important to some theists.

For example, in Acts 5, the apostle Peter is threatened by the Sanhedrin with some sort of punishment if he preaches in the name of Jesus. But he also fears God, and the punishment of God if he does not preach (or the reward of God if he does, or both) make him respond that he ought to obey God rather than men<sup>85</sup>. I take it that Peter believed that it was prudent to risk the punishment of the Sanhedrin rather than disobey God.

Christian theists sometimes face the sort of conflict that Peter did and during the times of most severe persecution for them, it is amazing that the fear of God should make them endure the most tortuous sanctions. The point of this as far as DBC is concerned is not to argue that Christians have a different concept of obligation or prudence from nonchristians or atheists. I think they have the same one. Both are or should be egoists and consequentialists.

Here, of course, I offend not only many nontheists, but many theists as well if I hold a naturalistic view of the good. And I do not hope to engage in both of these intellectual battles here. I prefer a view of the good according to which it is always related to interest and need not be related to any property outside of interest. This sounds like R. B. Perry's view in



*General Theory of Value*<sup>86</sup>. Most theists will want to know how ascriptions of goodness to God can be so construed. In other words, how can believers ascribe goodness to God if goodness is understood in this way? Others will want to know how I explain the apparent similarity between the goods of one agent and the goods of another. But I do no more than raise these clouds of dust here, without showing how they are to be settled.

1994) and that  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The second part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The third part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The fourth part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The fifth part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The sixth part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The seventh part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The eighth part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The ninth part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1). The tenth part of the theorem is a consequence of the fact that the set of all  $W$  is a subset of  $W$  (see also the discussion in Section 2.1).

## NOTES

<sup>1</sup>See Rudolf Carnap [1950] *Logical Foundations of Probability* (London: Routledge and Kegan Paul) Chapter 1 and Appendix J for explanations of explication.

<sup>2</sup>H. G. Bohnert [1945] "The Semiotic Status of Commands", *Philosophy of Science* 12:302.

<sup>3</sup>A. R. Anderson [1956] "The Formal Analysis of Normative Systems". Reprinted in N. Rescher (ed.), *The Logic of Decision and Action* [1966] (Pittsburgh: University of Pittsburgh Press) pages 147–213.

<sup>4</sup>Jaako Hintikka [1981] "Some Main Problems of Deontic Logic". Printed in R. Hilpinen (ed.) *Deontic Logic: Introductory and Systematic Readings* [1981] (Dordrecht: D. Reidel Pub. Co.) pages 59–104.

<sup>5</sup>W. V. Quine [1986] *Philosophy of Logic*, Second Edition, (Cambridge: Harvard University Press) page 35.

<sup>6</sup> "D" for "deontic", "B" for the bringing-it-about-that relation, and "C" for consequentialism.

<sup>7</sup>S. Knuuttila [1981]. "The Emergence of Deontic Logic in the Fourteenth Century". Printed in R. Hilpinen (ed.) *New Studies in Deontic Logic* [1981] (Dordrecht: D. Reidel) pages 225–250.

<sup>8</sup>A. N. Prior [1958] "Escapism the Logical Basis of Ethics". Printed in A.I. Melden (ed.) *Essays in Moral Philosophy* (Seattle: University of Washington Press) pages 135–159.

<sup>9</sup>A. N. Prior [1967] *Past, Present and Future*. (Oxford: Clarendon Press). See pages 122–128.

<sup>10</sup>R. A. Thomason [1970] "Indeterminist Time and Truth-Value Gaps", *Theoria* 36:264–281.

<sup>11</sup>David Lewis [1986] *On the Plurality of Worlds* (Oxford: Basil Blackwell), page 2.

<sup>12</sup>A. N. Prior [1967] *Past Present and Future* (Oxford: Clarendon Press). See pages 226–227.

the  $\mathbb{R}^n$ -valued function  $\mathbf{f}$  is a solution of the system (1) if and only if  $\mathbf{f}$  is a solution of the system (2).

Let us assume that the matrix  $\mathbf{A}$  is nonsingular. Then the system (2) can be written in the form

$$\mathbf{f}' = \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})\mathbf{f} + \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E}) \quad (3)$$

where  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})$  and  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E})$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times 1$  matrices, respectively. Let us assume that the matrix  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})$  is nonsingular. Then the system (3) can be written in the form

$$\mathbf{f}' = \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})\mathbf{f} + \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E}) \quad (4)$$

where  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})$  and  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E})$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times 1$  matrices, respectively.

Let us assume that the matrix  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})$  is singular. Then the system (3) can be written in the form

$$\mathbf{f}' = \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})\mathbf{f} + \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E}) \quad (5)$$

where  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})$  and  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E})$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times 1$  matrices, respectively.

Let us assume that the matrix  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})$  is singular. Then the system (3) can be written in the form

$$\mathbf{f}' = \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})\mathbf{f} + \mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E}) \quad (6)$$

where  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{B} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{C})$  and  $\mathbf{A}^{-1}(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{A}\mathbf{E})$  are  $n \times n$  and  $n \times 1$  matrices, respectively.

<sup>13</sup>N. Rescher [1966] "Semantic Foundations for the Logic of Preference". Printed in N. Rescher (ed.) *The Logic of Decision and Action* (Pittsburgh: University of Pittsburgh Press) pages 37–62.

<sup>14</sup>N. Rescher *loc cit* page 44.

<sup>15</sup>A. N. Prior [1958] "Escapism: The Logical Basis of Ethics". Printed in A. I. Melden (ed.) *Essays in Moral Philosophy* [1958] (Seattle: University of Washington Press) pages 135–159.

<sup>16</sup>N. Rescher, *loc cit*, page 46.

<sup>17</sup>J. O. Urmson [1958] "Saints and Heroes" Printed in A.I. Melden (ed.) *Essays in Moral Philosophy* (Seattle: University of Washington Press) pages 198–216.

<sup>18</sup>A. Al-Hibri [1978] *Deontic Logic: A Comprehensive Appraisal and a New Proposal* (Washington: University Press of America) surveys the deontic paradoxes and provides bibliographic information.

<sup>19</sup>All quotations from the Bible are from the *New International Version* published by Zondervan Corporation, Grand Rapids, 1978.

<sup>20</sup>B. F. Chellas [1980] *Modal Logic: An Introduction* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press) discusses some of these difficulties in Chapter Six.

<sup>21</sup>M. Brodbeck [1958] "Methodological Individualisms: Definition and Reduction" *Philosophy of Science* 25:1–22. Page 1.

<sup>22</sup>M. Brodbeck, *loc cit*, page 3.

<sup>23</sup>M. G. Velasquez [1983] "Why Corporations are not Morally Responsible for Anything They Do" *Business and Professional Ethics Journal* 2:(no. 3) 1–18. Page 16.

<sup>24</sup>H. Fain [1972] "Some Moral Infirmities of Justice". Printed in P. French (ed.) *Individual and Collective Responsibility* (Cambridge: Schenkman Pub. Co.) pages 19–34. Page 19.

<sup>25</sup>V. Held [1970] "Can a Random Collection of Individuals Be Morally Responsible?" *The Journal of Philosophy* 67: 471–481.

1. The first part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 10/10/10. The letter discusses the author's interest in the journal and the specific topic they wish to explore.

2. The second part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 10/15/10. The editor expresses interest in the author's work and asks for more information.

3. The third part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 10/20/10. The author provides the requested information and expresses their willingness to revise the manuscript.

4. The fourth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 10/25/10. The editor provides feedback on the manuscript and suggests revisions.

5. The fifth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 11/05/10. The author responds to the editor's feedback and provides a revised manuscript.

6. The sixth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 11/10/10. The editor provides final feedback and approves the manuscript for publication.

7. The seventh part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 11/15/10. The author expresses their gratitude for the editor's feedback and approval.

8. The eighth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 11/20/10. The editor provides final comments and confirms the publication date.

9. The ninth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 11/25/10. The author provides final comments and expresses their hope that the journal will be successful.

10. The tenth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 12/01/10. The editor provides final comments and expresses their appreciation for the author's contribution.

11. The eleventh part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 12/05/10. The author provides final comments and expresses their hope that the journal will be successful.

12. The twelfth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 12/10/10. The editor provides final comments and expresses their appreciation for the author's contribution.

13. The thirteenth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 12/15/10. The author provides final comments and expresses their hope that the journal will be successful.

14. The fourteenth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 12/20/10. The editor provides final comments and expresses their appreciation for the author's contribution.

15. The fifteenth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 12/25/10. The author provides final comments and expresses their hope that the journal will be successful.

16. The sixteenth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 1/01/11. The editor provides final comments and expresses their appreciation for the author's contribution.

17. The seventeenth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 1/05/11. The author provides final comments and expresses their hope that the journal will be successful.

18. The eighteenth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 1/10/11. The editor provides final comments and expresses their appreciation for the author's contribution.

19. The nineteenth part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 1/15/11. The author provides final comments and expresses their hope that the journal will be successful.

20. The twentieth part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 1/20/11. The editor provides final comments and expresses their appreciation for the author's contribution.

21. The twenty-first part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor, dated 1/25/11. The author provides final comments and expresses their hope that the journal will be successful.

22. The twenty-second part of the document is a letter from the editor to the author, dated 2/01/11. The editor provides final comments and expresses their appreciation for the author's contribution.

<sup>26</sup>J. Ladd [1970] "Morality and the Ideal of Rationality of Formal Organizations" *Monist* 54:488–516. Page 489.

<sup>27</sup>P. French [1979] "The Corporation as a Moral Person" *American Philosophical Quarterly* 16: 206–215. Page 212.

<sup>28</sup>N. Block [1980] "Troubles with Functionalism". Printed in N. Block (ed.) *Readings in the Philosophy of Psychology* Vol. I (Cambridge: Harvard University Press) pages 268–305. Page 276.

<sup>29</sup>T. Nagel [1980] "What is it Like to be a Bat?". As Reprinted in N. Block (ed.) *REadings in the Philosophy of Psychology* Vol. I (Cambridge: Harvard University Press) pages 159–168.

<sup>30</sup>H. D. Lewis [1972] "The Non–Moral Notion of Collective Responsibility". Printed in P. French (ed.) *Individual and Collective Responsibility* (Cambridge: Schenkman Pub. Co.) pages 121–144. Page 121.

<sup>31</sup>W. H. Walsh [1970] "Pride, Shame, and Responsibility" *Philosophical Quarterly* 20: 1–13.

<sup>32</sup>G. J. Massey [1976] "Tom, Dick, and Harry, and All the King's Men" *American Philosophical Quarterly* 13: 89–107. Page 89.

<sup>33</sup>J. Rawls [1971] *A Theory of Justice* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press).

<sup>34</sup>N. Rescher, *loc cit.*, page 42.

<sup>35</sup>Acts 5:29

<sup>36</sup>R. B. Perry [1926] *A General Theory of Value* (Longmans Green and Co.).

the number of people who are not in the club. The number of people who are not in the club is  $100 - 40 = 60$ .

Example 2: A school has 120 students. 70 students are in the school band. How many students are not in the school band?

Solution: Let  $x$  be the number of students who are not in the school band. The number of students who are not in the school band is  $120 - 70 = 50$ .

Example 3: A store has 200 items. 150 items are on sale. How many items are not on sale?

Solution: Let  $x$  be the number of items that are not on sale. The number of items that are not on sale is  $200 - 150 = 50$ .

Example 4: A class has 30 students. 18 students are girls. How many students are boys?

Solution: Let  $x$  be the number of boys. The number of boys is  $30 - 18 = 12$ .

Example 5: A box contains 500 pencils. 300 pencils are sharpened. How many pencils are not sharpened?

Solution: Let  $x$  be the number of pencils that are not sharpened. The number of pencils that are not sharpened is  $500 - 300 = 200$ .

## **APPENDICES**

## REFERENCES

# Appendix A

## DBC

- 1 Atomic Formulas
  - 1.1 Terms
    - 1.1.1 Names: Lower case letters a through e with or without subscripts.
    - 1.1.2 Variables: Lower case letters  $x$  through  $z$  with or without subscripts.
  - 1.2 Atomic Sentences: Lower case letters p through r with or without subscripts.
  - 1.3 Connectives
    - 1.3.1 Truth Functional Connectives:  $\neg$ ,  $\wedge$ ,  $\vee$ ,  $\rightarrow$ ,  $\leftrightarrow$ ,  $\top$  and  $\perp$ .
    - 1.3.2 Grouping Indicators: (, ) and /.
  - 1.4 Tense Operators: P and F.
  - 1.5 Quantifier Key:  $\exists$
  - 1.6 Modal Operator:  $\square$ .
  - 1.7 Action Operator: B.
  - 1.8 Axiological Operator: A.
  - 1.9 Deontic Operators: O, F and P.
- 2. Formulas: Finite sequences of atomic formulas.
- 3. Well-Formed Formulas (wffs)
  - 3.1 If  $\phi$  is an atomic sentence,  $\phi$  is well-formed.
  - 3.2 If  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  are wffs,  $x$  a variable and  $\alpha$  a term, then the following are well-formed:
    - 3.2.1  $\neg\phi$
    - 3.2.2  $(\phi \wedge \psi)$
    - 3.2.3  $(\phi \vee \psi)$
    - 3.2.4  $(\phi \rightarrow \psi)$
    - 3.2.5  $(\phi \leftrightarrow \psi)$
    - 3.2.6  $P\phi$
    - 3.2.7  $F\phi$
    - 3.2.8  $B\alpha\phi$
    - 3.2.8\*  $B\alpha_0 \dots \alpha_n \phi$
    - 3.2.9  $\square\phi$
    - 3.2.10  $(\exists x)\phi$
    - 3.2.11  $A\alpha\phi/\psi$
    - 3.2.12  $O\alpha\phi$

# Introduction

## 1.1

The first part of the document discusses the importance of understanding the underlying principles of the system. It highlights the need for a thorough analysis of the data and the identification of the key variables that influence the outcome. This is followed by a detailed description of the methodology used in the study, including the data collection process and the statistical techniques employed.

The second part of the document presents the results of the analysis. It shows that there is a strong positive correlation between the variables studied, and that the model developed can accurately predict the outcome. The results are supported by a series of statistical tests and a comparison with previous studies.

The third part of the document discusses the implications of the findings. It suggests that the results can be used to inform policy decisions and to guide the development of new interventions. It also highlights the limitations of the study and the need for further research in this area.

The fourth part of the document provides a conclusion and a summary of the key findings. It emphasizes the importance of the research and the potential for future work in this field. The document ends with a list of references and a list of figures and tables.

The fifth part of the document contains a list of references. It includes a range of sources, including books, journal articles, and online resources. The references are listed in alphabetical order and provide a comprehensive overview of the literature in this area.

The sixth part of the document contains a list of figures and tables. It includes a series of charts and graphs that illustrate the results of the analysis. The figures and tables are numbered and provide a clear and concise summary of the data.

The seventh part of the document contains a list of appendices. It includes a series of supplementary materials that provide additional information and support the main text. The appendices are numbered and provide a detailed and thorough overview of the research.

The eighth part of the document contains a list of acknowledgments. It includes a series of statements that recognize the contributions of the individuals and organizations that supported the research. The acknowledgments are numbered and provide a clear and concise summary of the support received.

The ninth part of the document contains a list of footnotes. It includes a series of supplementary notes that provide additional information and support the main text. The footnotes are numbered and provide a detailed and thorough overview of the research.

The tenth part of the document contains a list of references. It includes a range of sources, including books, journal articles, and online resources. The references are listed in alphabetical order and provide a comprehensive overview of the literature in this area.

The eleventh part of the document contains a list of figures and tables. It includes a series of charts and graphs that illustrate the results of the analysis. The figures and tables are numbered and provide a clear and concise summary of the data.

The twelfth part of the document contains a list of appendices. It includes a series of supplementary materials that provide additional information and support the main text. The appendices are numbered and provide a detailed and thorough overview of the research.

- 3.2.13  $F\alpha\phi$
- 3.2.14  $P\alpha\phi$
- 3.3  $\top$  and  $\perp$  are well-formed.  
Nothing else is well-formed.
4. Freedom and Bondage: An occurrence of a variable  $x$  is free (bound) in a formula  $\psi$  iff it falls within no (some) well-formed part  $(\exists x)\phi$  of  $\psi$ .
5. Sentences: Well-formed formulas having no free occurrences of variables are sentences.
6. Instances: Where  $\phi$  is a wff,  $\alpha$  a variable and  $\beta$  a name,  $\phi\alpha/\beta$  is an instance of  $(\exists x)\phi$ .
7. An Interpretation of DBC is an ordered quintuple  $\mathcal{A} = \langle M, m, \ll, f, g \rangle$  where;
- 7.1  $M$  is a nonempty set.
- 7.2  $m \in M$ .
- 7.3  $\ll$  is a binary relation on  $M$ .
- 7.3.1  $(x \ll y \wedge y \ll z) \rightarrow x \ll z$ .
- 7.3.2  $((x \ll y \wedge z \ll y) \rightarrow (x \ll z \vee z \ll x))$ .
- 7.3.3  $R_{x,y} \leftrightarrow \{z: z \ll x\} = \{z: z \ll y\}$
- 7.4  $f$  is a function such that:
- 7.4.1 where  $\phi$  is an atomic sentence and  $x \in M$ ,  $f(x, \phi) \in \{0, 1\}$ .
- 7.4.2 Where  $i \in P$  and  $x \in M$ ,  $f(m, i) = \Delta$  where
- (i)  $\Delta \subseteq \{y: R_{y,x}\}$ ,
- (ii)  $m \in \Delta$ .
- (iii)  $\alpha \neq \beta \rightarrow f(m, \alpha) \neq f(m, \beta)$ .
- 7.4.3 Where  $\alpha$  is a name,  $m \in M$  and  $k$  is a real number,  $g(m, \alpha, \phi) = k$ .
- 7.5  $h$  is a history in interpretation  $\mathcal{A}$  iff:
- i)  $h \subseteq M$ ,
- ii)  $(x \neq y \wedge x \in h \wedge y \in h) \rightarrow (x \ll y \vee y \ll x)$ .
- iii)  $x \in h \rightarrow (y)(y \ll x \rightarrow y \in h)$
- iv)  $(x \in h \wedge (\exists y)(x \ll y)) \rightarrow (\exists y)(x \ll y \wedge y \in h)$ .
8. Variant Interpretations: Where  $\mathcal{A} = \langle M, m, \ll, f, g \rangle$  and  $\mathcal{B} = \langle M', m', \ll', f', g' \rangle$  are interpretations of DBC,  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\mathcal{B}$  are  $\beta$ -variants iff  $M = M'$ ,  $m = m'$ ,  $\ll = \ll'$  and where  $\beta$  is a name,  $f$  and  $f'$  differ at most in what they assign to  $\beta$  for any  $x \in M$ .
9. Evaluation: Where  $\phi$  is a wff, let  $\frac{h}{m}[[\phi]]_{\mathcal{A}}$  abbreviate "the truth value of  $\phi$  at world  $m$  relative to history  $h$  containing  $m$  under interpretation  $\mathcal{A}$ ".

1. The first part of the document is a letter from the author to the editor.

2. The second part is a list of references.

3. The third part is a list of figures and tables.

4. The fourth part is the main text of the paper.

5. The fifth part is the conclusion.

6. The sixth part is the acknowledgments.

7. The seventh part is the appendix.

8. The eighth part is the bibliography.

9. The ninth part is the index.

10. The tenth part is the list of symbols.

11. The eleventh part is the list of abbreviations.

12. The twelfth part is the list of acronyms.

13. The thirteenth part is the list of units.

14. The fourteenth part is the list of constants.

15. The fifteenth part is the list of variables.

16. The sixteenth part is the list of parameters.

17. The seventeenth part is the list of functions.

18. The eighteenth part is the list of operators.

19. The nineteenth part is the list of symbols.

20. The twentieth part is the list of abbreviations.

21. The twenty-first part is the list of acronyms.

22. The twenty-second part is the list of units.

23. The twenty-third part is the list of constants.

24. The twenty-fourth part is the list of variables.

25. The twenty-fifth part is the list of parameters.

26. The twenty-sixth part is the list of functions.

27. The twenty-seventh part is the list of operators.

28. The twenty-eighth part is the list of symbols.

29. The twenty-ninth part is the list of abbreviations.

30. The thirtieth part is the list of acronyms.

31. The thirty-first part is the list of units.

32. The thirty-second part is the list of constants.

33. The thirty-third part is the list of variables.

34. The thirty-fourth part is the list of parameters.

35. The thirty-fifth part is the list of functions.

36. The thirty-sixth part is the list of operators.

37. The thirty-seventh part is the list of symbols.

38. The thirty-eighth part is the list of abbreviations.

- 9.1 Where  $\phi$  is an atomic sentence,  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $f(m,\phi)=1$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.2 Where  $\phi$  is a wff,  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\neg\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}\neq t$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.3 Where  $\psi$  is also a wff,  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi\wedge\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if both  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  and  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.4  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi\vee\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if either  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  or  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.5  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi\rightarrow\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if either  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=f$  or  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.6  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi\leftrightarrow\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if either  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  and  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ , or  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=f$  and  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=f$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.7  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\top]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  for every  $m$  and  $h$ .
- 9.8  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\perp]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=f$  for every  $m$  and  $h$ .
- 9.9  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[P\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $(\exists x)(x\ll m \wedge \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t)$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.10  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[F\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $(\exists x)(m\ll x \wedge \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t)$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.11  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\Box\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $(x)(Rx, m \rightarrow \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t)$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.12  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\Box\alpha\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  iff  
 (i)  $(x)(h)(x \in f(m,\alpha) \rightarrow \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t)$  and  
 (ii)  $(x)(h)((x \in \{x:Rx, m \wedge x \notin f(m,i)\} \rightarrow \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=f)$ .
- 9.12\* Where  $\alpha_i$  is a name and  $\phi$  is a wff,  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[\Box\alpha_0\dots\alpha_n\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  iff  
 (i)  $(\Delta = f(m,\alpha_0) \cap \dots \cap f(m,\alpha_n) \rightarrow (x)(h)(x \in \Delta \rightarrow \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t)$   
 (ii)  $(\Gamma = \{x:Rx, m \wedge x \notin \Delta\} \rightarrow (x)(h)(x \in \Gamma \rightarrow \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=f)$ .
- 9.13 Where  $x$  is a variable,  $\phi$  a formula and  $(\exists x)\phi$  a sentence,  $[[\exists x)\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}_m = t$  iff  $[[\phi x/\beta]]^{\mathfrak{X}}_m = t$  under some  $\beta$ -variant  $\mathfrak{B}$  of  $\mathfrak{X}$  where  $\beta$  is the earliest name not appearing in  $\phi$ .
- 9.14  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[A\alpha\phi/\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $g(m,\alpha,\phi) > g(m,\alpha,\psi)$ , otherwise it is f.
- 9.15 Where  $\star(m,\alpha,\phi) = g(m,\alpha,\phi) - g(m,\alpha,\neg\phi)$ ,  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[A\star\alpha\phi/\psi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $\star(m,\alpha,\phi) > \star(m,\alpha,\psi)$ , otherwise it is f.
- Df $\diamond$   $= \diamond\phi \leftrightarrow \neg\Box\neg\phi$ .
- DfS  $= S\alpha \leftrightarrow (\exists x)(Bx\phi \wedge A\alpha\neg\phi/\phi)$ .
- DfO  $= O\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \Box(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)$ .
- DfF  $= F\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \Box(B\alpha\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)$ .
- DfP  $= P\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \neg F\alpha\phi$ .
- DfO\*  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[O\alpha\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $(x)(h)((x \in h \wedge x \in h(\alpha,m)) \rightarrow \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[B\alpha\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t)$ , otherwise it is f.
- DfF\*  $\mathop{\text{h}}_m[[F\alpha\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  if  $(x)(h)((x \in h \wedge x \in h(\alpha,m)) \rightarrow \mathop{\text{h}}_x[[\neg B\alpha\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}}=t)$ , otherwise it is f.
- DfO+  $O\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \Box(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)Q\alpha x \wedge FSx)$ .



## APPENDIX B

### THESES AND NONTHESES

12.1	$\models \neg B\alpha \perp$
12.2	$\models B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg(\exists x)Bx\neg\phi$
12.3	$\frac{\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\models B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \psi}$
12.4	$\models \diamond B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond\phi$
12.5	$\models \Box B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \Box\phi$
12.6	$\models (B\alpha\Box\phi \wedge \diamond\psi \wedge \diamond\neg\psi) \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\psi$
12.7	$\models B\alpha\Box\phi \leftrightarrow \Box B\alpha\phi$
12.8	$\models (\exists x)H\phi \rightarrow H(\exists x)\phi$
12.9	$\models (\exists x)G\phi \rightarrow G(\exists x)\phi$
12.10	$\models (\exists x)\Box\phi \rightarrow \Box(\exists x)\phi$
†12.11	$\models A\alpha\phi/\psi \rightarrow \neg A\alpha\psi/\phi$
†12.12	$\models \neg A\alpha\phi/\phi$
†12.13	$\models (A\alpha\phi/\rho \wedge A\alpha\rho/\psi) \rightarrow A\alpha\phi/\psi$
12.14	$\frac{\models \phi}{\models F\alpha\neg\phi}$
12.15	$\models \Box B\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\phi$ , and
12.16	$\models \Box\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow F\alpha\phi$
12.17	$\models F\alpha \perp$
12.18	$FK = \diamond\neg FS\alpha$
12.19	$\models P\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg\phi$
12.20	$\models \neg B\alpha_0 \dots \alpha_n \perp$
12.21	$\models (\phi)(\psi)((\Box\phi \wedge B\alpha\phi) \rightarrow \neg(\exists\psi)(\diamond\psi \wedge \diamond\neg\psi \wedge B\alpha\psi))$
12.22	$\models (\phi)((\diamond\phi \wedge \diamond\neg\phi \wedge B\alpha\phi) \rightarrow \neg(\exists\psi)(\Box\psi \wedge B\alpha\psi))$
†RE <sub>α</sub>	$\frac{\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\models B\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow B\alpha\psi}$
†RM <sub>α</sub>	$\frac{\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\models B\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\psi}$
†C <sub>α</sub>	$\models (B\alpha\phi \wedge B\alpha\psi) \rightarrow B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi)$
†K <sub>α</sub>	$\models B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (B\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\psi)$ .
T <sub>α</sub>	$\models B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \phi$
D <sub>α</sub>	$\models B\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg B\alpha\neg\phi$
P <sub>α</sub>	$\models \neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$
RP <sub>α</sub>	$\frac{\models \phi}{\models \neg B\alpha\neg\phi}$

# TABLE 1

## Summary of the results of the study

Item	Mean	Standard deviation
1. I am satisfied with my life	3.45	0.85
2. I am satisfied with my work	3.25	0.95
3. I am satisfied with my family	3.35	0.90
4. I am satisfied with my health	3.15	0.80
5. I am satisfied with my social life	3.20	0.85
6. I am satisfied with my financial situation	3.10	0.85
7. I am satisfied with my education	3.30	0.85
8. I am satisfied with my housing	3.25	0.85
9. I am satisfied with my leisure time	3.35	0.85
10. I am satisfied with my overall life	3.30	0.85
11. I am satisfied with my relationships	3.25	0.85
12. I am satisfied with my future prospects	3.15	0.85
13. I am satisfied with my current situation	3.20	0.85
14. I am satisfied with my personal growth	3.30	0.85
15. I am satisfied with my sense of purpose	3.25	0.85
16. I am satisfied with my self-fulfillment	3.35	0.85
17. I am satisfied with my contribution to society	3.20	0.85
18. I am satisfied with my role in life	3.30	0.85
19. I am satisfied with my personal achievements	3.25	0.85
20. I am satisfied with my overall well-being	3.30	0.85

$O_2$	$\models \neg B\alpha \neg \phi \vee \neg B\alpha \phi$
$\uparrow RE_0$	$\frac{\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\models O\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow O\alpha\psi}$
$\uparrow C_0$	$\models (O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\psi) \rightarrow O\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi)$
$\uparrow K_0$	$\models O\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\psi)$
$RE_1$	$\frac{\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\models F\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow F\alpha\psi}$
<b>FE</b>	$\models F\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond \neg F\Box\alpha$
<b>OE</b>	$\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond \neg F\Box\alpha$
<b>LC</b>	$\models \neg O\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg \phi)$
<b>OC</b>	$\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg O\alpha \neg \phi$
<b>DC</b>	$\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow P\alpha\phi$
<b>OK</b>	$\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond B\alpha\phi$
<b>FK</b>	$\models F\alpha\phi \rightarrow \diamond \neg B\alpha\phi$
<b>OO</b>	$\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow EO\alpha\phi$
<b>FO</b>	$\models F\alpha\phi \rightarrow EF\alpha\phi$
<b>OF</b>	$\models (\exists x)Ox\phi \rightarrow (x)Ox\phi$
<b>FF</b>	$\models (\exists x)Fx\phi \rightarrow (x)Fx\phi,$
<b>OA</b>	$\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg(\exists x)Bx\neg B\alpha\phi$
<b>FA</b>	$\models F\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg(\exists x)Bx B\alpha\phi,$
<b>DT</b>	$\models P\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \neg O\alpha \neg \phi$
<b>13.1</b>	$\models P\phi \rightarrow \Box P\phi$
<b>13.2</b>	$\models \Box\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\phi$
<b>13.3</b>	$\models \neg B\alpha \perp$
<b>13.4</b>	$\models (B\alpha\phi \vee B\alpha\psi) \rightarrow B\alpha(\phi \vee \psi)$
<b>13.5</b>	$\models B\alpha(\phi \vee \psi) \rightarrow (B\alpha\phi \vee B\alpha\psi)$
<b>13.6</b>	$\models B\alpha B\beta\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\phi$
<b>13.7</b>	$\models (\exists x)B\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha(\exists x)\phi$
$\uparrow$ <b>13.8</b>	$\models (B\alpha(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)B\alpha\phi)$
<b>13.9</b>	$\models H(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)H\phi$ and
<b>13.10</b>	$\models G(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)G\phi$
<b>13.11</b>	$\models \Box(\exists x)\phi \rightarrow (\exists x)\Box\phi$
<b>13.12</b>	$\frac{\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\psi}$
<b>13.13</b>	$\models O\alpha O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\phi$
<b>13.14</b>	$\frac{\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\models F\alpha\phi \rightarrow F\alpha\psi}$

1. **Introduction**  
 The purpose of this study is to investigate the effects of a new educational program on student performance. The program is designed to improve critical thinking and problem-solving skills through a series of interactive activities and projects.

The study is organized as follows:

- 2. **Methodology**  
 The study uses a quasi-experimental design. A group of students (the experimental group) participated in the new program, while another group (the control group) followed the traditional curriculum. Data was collected through pre-tests, post-tests, and student feedback surveys.
- 3. **Results**  
 The results show that the experimental group performed significantly better on the post-test compared to the control group. This improvement was particularly evident in the areas of critical thinking and problem-solving. Student feedback surveys also indicated that the students found the program engaging and enjoyable.
- 4. **Conclusion**  
 The findings suggest that the new educational program is effective in enhancing student performance. The program's focus on interactive learning and critical thinking appears to be a key factor in this success.
- 5. **Recommendations**  
 Based on the results, it is recommended that the program be implemented more widely in other schools. Further research is needed to explore the long-term effects of the program and to identify ways to optimize its effectiveness.

13.15	$\vDash \text{B}\alpha\beta_0\dots\beta_n\phi \rightarrow \text{B}\alpha\phi,$
13.16	$\vDash \text{B}\alpha\beta_0\dots\beta_n\phi \rightarrow \neg\text{B}\alpha\neg\phi.$
13.17	$\vDash \text{B}\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg\text{B}\alpha\neg\phi$
$\text{N}_2$	$\vDash \text{B}\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)$
$\text{RN}_2$	$\frac{\vDash \phi}{\vDash \text{B}\alpha\phi}$
$\uparrow\text{M}_2$	$\vDash \text{B}\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (\text{B}\alpha\phi \wedge \text{B}\alpha\psi).$
$\uparrow\text{M}_0$	$\vDash \text{O}\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (\text{O}\alpha\phi \wedge \text{O}\alpha\psi)$
$\text{N}_0$	$\vDash \text{O}\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)$
$\text{RN}_0$	$\frac{\vDash \phi}{\vDash \text{O}\alpha\phi}$
$\text{B}_0$	$\vDash \phi \rightarrow \text{O}\alpha\neg\text{O}\alpha\neg\phi$
$4_0$	$\vDash \text{O}\alpha\phi \rightarrow \text{O}\alpha\text{O}\alpha\phi$
$\delta_0$	$\vDash \neg\text{O}\alpha\neg\phi \rightarrow \text{O}\alpha\neg\text{O}\alpha\neg\phi$
$\text{M}_1$	$\vDash \text{F}\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (\text{F}\alpha\phi \wedge \text{F}\alpha\psi)$
$\text{N}_1$	$\vDash \text{F}\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)$
$\text{RN}_1$	$\frac{\vDash \phi}{\vDash \text{F}\alpha\phi}$
$\text{C}_1$	$\vDash (\text{F}\alpha\phi \wedge \text{F}\alpha\psi) \rightarrow \text{F}\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi)$
$\text{K}_1$	$\vDash \text{F}\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (\text{F}\alpha\phi \wedge \text{F}\alpha\psi)$
$\text{B}_1$	$\vDash \phi \rightarrow \text{F}\alpha\neg\text{F}\alpha\neg\phi$
$4_1$	$\vDash \text{F}\alpha\phi \rightarrow \text{F}\alpha\text{F}\alpha\phi$
$\delta_1$	$\vDash \neg\text{F}\alpha\neg\phi \rightarrow \text{F}\alpha\neg\text{F}\alpha\neg\phi$



# APPENDIX C

## PROOFS AND COUNTERMODELS

Several notational conventions simplify the proofs and countermodels. Let  $(x)\alpha([\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  abbreviate  $(x)(h)((x \in h \wedge x \in f(m, \alpha)) \rightarrow \frac{1}{x}[\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ . Let  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  abbreviate  $(x)(h)((x \in h \wedge x \in \{y: Ry, m\} \wedge x \notin f(m, \alpha)) \rightarrow \frac{1}{x}[\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ . Let  $(\exists x)\alpha([\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  abbreviate  $(\exists x)(\exists h)((x \in h \wedge x \in f(m, \alpha)) \wedge \frac{1}{x}[\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ . And let  $(\exists x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  abbreviate  $(\exists x)(\exists h)((x \in h \wedge x \in \{y: Ry, m\} \wedge x \notin f(m, \alpha)) \wedge \frac{1}{x}[\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ . The same conventions apply where  $t$  is replaced with  $f$ .

$$\begin{aligned} \text{RE}_2 \quad & \frac{\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\models \text{B}\alpha\phi \leftrightarrow \text{B}\alpha\psi}. \end{aligned}$$

**Proof.** Suppose  $\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi$ . If  $\text{RE}_2$  does not hold then for some interpretation  $\mathfrak{X}$  there is an  $m$  and  $h$  such that either (i)  $\frac{1}{m}([\text{B}\alpha\phi \wedge \neg \text{B}\alpha\psi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  or (ii)  $\frac{1}{m}([\neg \text{B}\alpha\phi \wedge \text{B}\alpha\psi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ . If (i) is the case then  $(x)\alpha([\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=f$ . But since  $\models \phi \leftrightarrow \psi$  by assumption,  $(x)\alpha([\psi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([\psi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=f$  as well, and it follows from this that if (i) is the case then  $\frac{1}{m}([\text{B}\alpha\psi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ . But this contradicts i). The situation is similar in case (ii) is true, QED.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{RM}_2 \quad & \frac{\not\models \phi \rightarrow \psi}{\not\models \text{B}\alpha\phi \rightarrow \text{B}\alpha\psi}. \end{aligned}$$

Suppose  $\phi \rightarrow \psi$  is  $(p \wedge q) \rightarrow p$ , which is a thesis. Further, suppose  $(x)\alpha([(p \wedge q)])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([(p \wedge q)])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=f$ . By truth conditions 9.12 it follows that  $\frac{1}{m}([\text{B}\alpha\phi])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ . Since  $(x)\alpha([(p \wedge q)])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ ,  $(x)\alpha([p])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$  as well by truth function. But if  $(\exists x)\bar{\alpha}([p])_{\mathfrak{M}}^{\mathfrak{X}}=t$ , which is not incompatible with

## QUESTION

### PROBLEM 11.11. (1991) (17) (100)

Let  $f(x)$  be a function defined on the interval  $[0, 1]$  such that  $f(0) = 0$  and  $f(1) = 1$ . Suppose that  $f(x)$  is a continuous function and that  $f(x) + f(1-x) = 1$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ . Prove that  $f(x) = x$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ .

ANSWER: See the solution.

1

Let  $f(x)$  be a function defined on the interval  $[0, 1]$  such that  $f(0) = 0$  and  $f(1) = 1$ . Suppose that  $f(x)$  is a continuous function and that  $f(x) + f(1-x) = 1$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ . Prove that  $f(x) = x$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ .

*Solution:* Let  $f(x)$  be a function defined on the interval  $[0, 1]$  such that  $f(0) = 0$  and  $f(1) = 1$ . Suppose that  $f(x)$  is a continuous function and that  $f(x) + f(1-x) = 1$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ . We will prove that  $f(x) = x$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ .

$$f(x) + f(1-x) = 1$$

Let  $f(x)$  be a function defined on the interval  $[0, 1]$  such that  $f(0) = 0$  and  $f(1) = 1$ . Suppose that  $f(x)$  is a continuous function and that  $f(x) + f(1-x) = 1$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ . We will prove that  $f(x) = x$  for all  $x$  in  $[0, 1]$ .

$(x)\bar{\alpha}[(p \wedge q)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$  above, it follows from conditions 9.12 that  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$ .  $\mathfrak{M}$  is a countermodel, QED.

$$C_2 \quad \models (B\alpha\phi \wedge B\alpha\psi) \rightarrow B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi).$$

**Proof.** Suppose  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\phi \wedge B\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$ . By truth function it follows that  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$  and  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$ . From the former by conditions 9.12 it follows that  $(x)\alpha[(\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}[(\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$  and from the latter that  $(x)\alpha[(\psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}[(\psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$ . This guarantees that  $(x)\alpha[(\phi \wedge \psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}[(\phi \wedge \psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$  and from this by conditions 9.12 it follows that  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi))]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$  as well, QED.

$$M_2 \quad \models B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (B\alpha\phi \wedge B\alpha\psi).$$

**Proof.** Suppose that  $(x)\alpha[(\phi \wedge \psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}[(\phi \wedge \psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$  guaranteeing the truth of the antecedent  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi))]^{\mathfrak{M}}$ . Suppose that  $(\exists x)(\bar{\alpha}[(\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t \wedge \bar{\alpha}[(\psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f)$ . This makes  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$ . From this it follows that  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\phi \wedge B\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$  which makes  $\mathfrak{M}$  a countermodel, QED.

$$K_2 \quad \models B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (B\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\psi).$$

In the proof there are two cases to consider. i) First, assume that  $f(m, \alpha) \neq \Lambda$ . If  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi))]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$ , then  $(x)\bar{\alpha}[(\phi \rightarrow \psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$ . But if so  $(x)\bar{\alpha}[(\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = t$  by truth function and it follows from this by conditions 9.12 that  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{M}} = f$ , guaranteeing that the consequent of  $K_2$ ,  $\frac{1}{m}[(B\alpha\phi \rightarrow B\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{M}}$  is true thus ruling out a countermodel in the first case. ii) But, second, assume that  $f(m, \alpha) = \Lambda$ . In this event, the truth of the antecedent of  $K_2$ ,



$\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box(\phi \rightarrow \psi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ , guarantees that  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi \rightarrow \psi])^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$  by conditions 9.12. A countermodel in this second case requires  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box\phi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  and from this it follows by 9.12 that  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi])^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$ . But if so,  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi \rightarrow \psi])^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  which is impossible. Q.E.D.

13.8  $\vDash ((\exists x)\Box\phi \rightarrow \Box(\exists x)\phi$ .

Suppose that  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [(\exists x)\Box\phi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . By condition 9.13, it follows that  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box\phi_x/\beta]^{\mathfrak{B}} = t$  for some  $\beta$ -variant  $\mathfrak{B}$  of  $\mathfrak{X}$ . If so,  $(x)\alpha([\phi_x/\beta])^{\mathfrak{B}} = t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi_x/\beta])^{\mathfrak{B}} = f$  and hence  $(x)\alpha([\exists x]\phi)^{\mathfrak{B}} = t$ . But suppose  $(\exists x)\bar{\alpha}([\phi_x/\beta])^{\mathfrak{C}} = t$  for some  $\beta$ -variant  $\mathfrak{C}$  of  $\mathfrak{X}$ . It follows that  $\neg(x)\bar{\alpha}[\Box(\exists x)\phi]^{\mathfrak{B}} = f$  and hence  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box(\exists x)\phi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$  making  $\mathfrak{X}$  a countermodel, QED.

RE<sub>0</sub>  $\vDash \frac{\phi \leftrightarrow \psi}{\Box\phi \leftrightarrow \Box\psi}$ .

Proof. Suppose that  $\vDash \phi \leftrightarrow \psi$  and  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box\phi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . By DfO,  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box(\neg\Box\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  also. Hence, i)  $(x)(h)(Rx, m \rightarrow \frac{1}{x}[\neg\Box\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha])^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . Assume that  $A = \{x: Rx, m \wedge \frac{1}{x}[\neg\Box\phi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f\}$  and that  $B = \{x: Rx, m \wedge \frac{1}{x}[FS\alpha]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t\}$ . Since  $\vDash \phi \leftrightarrow \psi$  it follows from RE<sub>2</sub> that  $(x)(h)(x \in A \rightarrow \frac{1}{x}[\neg\Box\psi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f)$  and thus by truth function that  $(x)(h)(x \in A \rightarrow \frac{1}{x}[\neg\Box\psi \rightarrow FS\alpha]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t)$ . It also follows that  $(x)(h)(x \in B \rightarrow \frac{1}{x}[\neg\Box\psi \rightarrow FS\alpha]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t)$ . Because of the truth conditions for conditionals together with i),  $A \cup B = \{x: Rx, m\}$  and hence  $(x)(h)(x \in \{x: Rx, m\} \rightarrow \frac{1}{x}[\neg\Box\psi \rightarrow FS\alpha]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t)$ . This makes  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box(\neg\Box\psi \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}}$  true so that  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box\phi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  only if  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box\psi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . By replacing  $\psi$  with  $\phi$ , the same procedure as that followed above shows that  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box\psi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  only if  $\models_{\mathfrak{M}} [\Box\phi]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ , QED.



$$C_0 \quad \models (O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\psi) \rightarrow O\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi).$$

Proof. Suppose not. Then  $\frac{h}{m}[(O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  and  $\frac{h}{m}[(O\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi))]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$  for some  $\mathfrak{X}$ ,  $h$  and  $m$ . From the falsehood of the latter it follows from DfO that  $\frac{h}{m}[\Box(\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$ . Hence,

$(\exists x)(R_{x,m} \wedge \frac{h}{x}[(\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi))]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t \wedge \frac{h}{x}[(FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f)$ . If  $\frac{h}{x}[(\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi))]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  then by truth function and  $C_2$  either  $\frac{h}{x}[(\neg B\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  or  $\frac{h}{x}[(\neg B\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  and hence either i)  $\frac{h}{x}[(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  or ii)  $\frac{h}{x}[(\neg B\alpha\psi \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . If i) is true then  $\frac{h}{m}[(O\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$ , contradicting the assumption that  $\frac{h}{m}[(O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . But if ii) is true then  $\frac{h}{m}[(O\alpha\psi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$  contradicting the same assumption, QED.

$$M_0 \quad \models O\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow (O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\psi).$$

Proof. Suppose that in  $\mathfrak{X}$  there are only three possible moments relative to  $m$ ,  $m$ ,  $m'$ , and  $m''$ . And further assume there are but three histories in  $\mathfrak{X}$  distinguished by containing three moments,  $m \in h$ ,  $m' \in h'$  and  $m'' \in h''$ . At moment  $m$ ,  $\frac{h}{m}[(\phi \wedge \psi \wedge \neg FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ , at moment  $m'$ ,  $\frac{h'}{m'}[(\neg \phi \wedge \psi \wedge FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  and at moment  $m''$ ,  $\frac{h''}{m''}[(\phi \wedge \neg \psi \wedge FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . The action assignments at the three moments is as follows:  $f(m, \alpha) = \{m\}$ ,  $f(m', \alpha) = \{m', m''\}$  and  $f(m'', \alpha) = \{m', m''\}$ .

The antecedent of  $M_0$  must be true in this situation since at  $m$ ,

$\frac{h}{m}[(B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi))]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ , which makes the antecedent of  $M_0$  false. At  $m'$ ,

$\frac{h'}{m'}[(FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  and at  $m''$ ,  $\frac{h''}{m''}[(FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  making the consequent of  $M_0$  true at

both moments. Thus,  $\frac{h}{m}[\Box(\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi) \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  from which

$\frac{h}{m}[(O\alpha(\phi \wedge \psi))]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  follows. But,  $\frac{h}{m}[(\neg B\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  and  $\frac{h}{m}[(FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$  making

$\frac{h}{m}[\Box(\neg B\alpha\phi \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$ . From this it follows that  $\frac{h}{m}[(O\alpha\phi)]^{\mathfrak{X}} = f$  from which

the falsehood of the consequent of  $M_0$  follows, QED.

(iii)  $\mathbb{R}^n$  is a vector space over  $\mathbb{R}$ . The addition and scalar multiplication are defined as follows:
 
$$(x_1, \dots, x_n) + (y_1, \dots, y_n) = (x_1 + y_1, \dots, x_n + y_n)$$

$$\lambda(x_1, \dots, x_n) = (\lambda x_1, \dots, \lambda x_n)$$
 where  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ . The zero vector is  $(0, \dots, 0)$  and the additive inverse of  $(x_1, \dots, x_n)$  is  $(-x_1, \dots, -x_n)$ . The scalar multiplication is associative and distributive over addition. The vector space  $\mathbb{R}^n$  is finite-dimensional with dimension  $n$ .

**Definition 1.1**

Let  $V$  be a vector space over  $\mathbb{R}$ . A subset  $W$  of  $V$  is called a subspace of  $V$  if  $W$  is a vector space over  $\mathbb{R}$  with the same addition and scalar multiplication as  $V$ . In other words,  $W$  must be closed under addition and scalar multiplication. For example, the set of all vectors in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  whose first component is zero is a subspace of  $\mathbb{R}^n$ . The set of all vectors in  $\mathbb{R}^n$  whose first component is 1 is not a subspace of  $\mathbb{R}^n$ .

$$K_0 \quad = O\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi) \rightarrow (O\alpha\phi \rightarrow O\alpha\psi).$$

**Proof.** Supposing  $\mathcal{M}$  at  $m$  and  $h$  is a countermodel for  $K_0$ , it must be the case that  $\vDash_m [(O\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi))]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ ,  $\vDash_m [(O\alpha\phi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$  and  $\vDash_m [(O\alpha\psi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = f$ . In order for  $\vDash_m [(O\alpha\phi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = f$  there must be some  $n$  and  $h'$ , such that  $Rn,m$  and  $\vDash'_n [(B\alpha\psi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = f$  and  $\vDash'_n [(\neg FS\alpha)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ . There are two cases to consider in the falsehood of  $\vDash'_n [(B\alpha\psi)]^{\mathcal{M}}$ . i) It might be that  $(\exists x)\alpha[(\neg\psi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ . In order to maintain the truth of  $\vDash_m [(O\alpha\phi)]^{\mathcal{M}}$  of thesis  $K_0$ , it must be the case that  $\vDash_n [(B\alpha\phi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$  since  $\vDash'_n [(\neg FS\alpha)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ , and thus  $(x)\alpha[(\phi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$  and  $(x)\bar{\alpha}[(\phi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = f$ . But so,  $\vDash'_n [(B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi))]^{\mathcal{M}} = f$  since at the  $x$  such that  $\vDash''_x [(\neg\psi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$  and  $\vDash''_x [(\phi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ , and since  $\vDash'_n [(\neg FS\alpha)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ ,  $\vDash_m [(O\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi))]^{\mathcal{M}} = f$  contrary to the assumption. ii) it might be that  $(\exists x)\bar{\alpha}[(\psi)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ . But if so,  $\vDash_n [(B\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi))]^{\mathcal{M}}$  will be false as well and since  $\vDash'_n [(\neg FS\alpha)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ ,  $\vDash_m [(O\alpha(\phi \rightarrow \psi))]^{\mathcal{M}}$  will be false as well, again contradicting the assumption, QED.

The following proofs show relations between different interpretations of DBC as depicted in Figure 8.

$$\{LC\} \rightarrow \{OE\}.$$

**Proof.** If  $\mathcal{M}$  at  $m$  and  $h$  is a countermodel, then for some agent  $a$ ,  $\vDash_m [(\diamond \neg FSa)]^{\mathcal{M}} = f$ . Hence,  $\vDash_m [(\square FS\alpha)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$ . But since  $\vDash \neg(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$ ,  $\vDash \neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$  since  $(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$  must be true at the moment of evaluation in order for a sentence of the form  $B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$  to be true there, and this is impossible. Hence,  $\vDash_m [(\square (B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)))]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$  and this makes  $\vDash_m [(\square ((\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)) \rightarrow FS\alpha)]^{\mathcal{M}} = t$  which by definition is equivalent to  $\vDash_m [(\square (O\alpha(\phi \vee \neg\phi)))]$ . But this makes the thesis of LC interpretations false. A countermodel is impossible, QED.



$\{OE\} \rightarrow \{LC\}$ .

If not then i)  $\vdash_m [[O\beta(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  for some  $\mathfrak{X}$ ,  $h$ ,  $m$ , and  $\beta$ . Since  $\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$ ,  $\vdash_m [[\Box FS\beta]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  as well. But if  $\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \Box \neg FS\alpha$ , then by i) and MP,  $\vdash_m [[\Diamond \neg FS\beta]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . This is impossible, QED.

$\{FE\} \rightarrow \{LC\}$ .

Proof. Since  $\models \neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$ , so is  $F\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$ . If  $F\alpha\phi \rightarrow \Diamond \neg FS\alpha$ , then it follows that  $\models \Diamond FS\alpha$ . But if so,  $\models \neg O\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$ , QED.

$\{OC\} \rightarrow \{LC\}$ .

Proof. Suppose not. Then there is some  $\mathfrak{X}$ ,  $m$ , and  $h$  such that  $\vdash_m [[O\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ , viz.,  $\vdash_m [[\Box (\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi) \rightarrow FS\alpha)]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . But  $\models \neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$  and so for every  $x$  such that  $Rx, m$ ,  $\vdash_x [[FS\alpha]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . The thesis of OC,  $O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg\phi$ , requires then that  $\vdash_m [[O\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi) \rightarrow \neg O\alpha\neg(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  and since the antecedent is true, i)  $\vdash_m [[\neg O\alpha\neg(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)]]^{\mathfrak{X}}$  must be true as well. It follows from this by thesis DFO that  $\vdash_m [[\Box (\neg B\alpha\neg(\phi \wedge \neg\phi) \rightarrow FS\alpha)]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ . Since it has already been shown that  $\vdash_x [[FS\alpha]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  for every  $x$  such that  $Rx, m$ ,  $\vdash_m [[\Box (\neg B\alpha\neg(\phi \wedge \neg\phi) \rightarrow FS\alpha)]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$ , viz.,  $\vdash_m [[O\alpha\neg(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)]]^{\mathfrak{X}}$ . But this contradicts i), QED.

$\{LC\} \rightarrow \{OC\}$ .

Proof. If not then  $\vdash_m [[O\alpha\phi \wedge O\alpha\neg\phi]]^{\mathfrak{X}} = t$  for some  $\mathfrak{X}$ ,  $m$ ,  $h$  and  $\alpha$ .

## QUESTION 1

Suppose that the demand curve for a good is given by  $Q = 100 - 2P$  and the supply curve is given by  $Q = -20 + 10P$ . If the government imposes a tax of 10 on the good, what is the deadweight loss of the tax?

## QUESTION 2

Suppose that the demand curve for a good is given by  $Q = 100 - 2P$  and the supply curve is given by  $Q = -20 + 10P$ . If the government imposes a tax of 10 on the good, what is the total revenue of the government?

## QUESTION 3

Suppose that the demand curve for a good is given by  $Q = 100 - 2P$  and the supply curve is given by  $Q = -20 + 10P$ . If the government imposes a tax of 10 on the good, what is the change in total surplus? (Note: Total surplus is the sum of consumer surplus and producer surplus.)

## QUESTION 4

Suppose that the demand curve for a good is given by  $Q = 100 - 2P$  and the supply curve is given by  $Q = -20 + 10P$ .

$\models B\alpha\phi \vee \neg B\alpha\phi$  by truth function. And for all  $x$  such that  $Rx, m$ , and  $\frac{h}{x}([B\alpha\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  thesis  $D_2$  requires that,  $\frac{h}{x}([\neg B\alpha \wedge \neg\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  as well. But since  $\frac{h}{m}([O\alpha \wedge \neg\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$ ,  $\frac{h}{x}([FS\alpha])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  also. But, for all  $y$  such that  $Ry, m$  and  $\frac{h}{y}([\neg B\alpha\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  the assumed  $\frac{h}{m}([O\alpha\phi])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  requires that,  $\frac{h}{y}([FS\alpha])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  also. But since  $\{z: z = xvz = y\} = \{x': Rx', m\}$ ,  $\frac{h}{m}([\square FS\alpha])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$ . Because  $\models \neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)$ ,  $\frac{h}{m}([\square(\neg B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi) \rightarrow FS\alpha)])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  and thus by  $DfO$ ,  $\frac{h}{m}([O\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi)])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$ , contradicting the thesis for  $LC$ , QED.

$$\{OK\} \rightarrow \{LC\}.$$

Suppose  $\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow \square B\alpha\phi$ . If  $\not\models \neg O\alpha \perp$  then  $\frac{h}{m}([\square(\neg Bb \perp \rightarrow FSb)])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  for some  $\mathfrak{A}$ ,  $m$ ,  $h$ , and  $b$ , viz.,  $\frac{h}{m}([O\alpha \perp])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$ . But it follows from the  $OK$  thesis and  $MP$  that  $\frac{h}{m}([\diamond B \perp])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$ . But this is impossible since  $\models \neg B\alpha \perp$ , QED.

$$\{DC\} \rightarrow \{LC\}.$$

Suppose that  $\frac{h}{m}([O\alpha \perp])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  for some  $\mathfrak{A}$ ,  $m$ ,  $h$ , and  $\alpha$ . It follows from  $\models O\alpha\phi \rightarrow P\alpha\phi$  that  $\frac{h}{m}([P\alpha \perp])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$ , viz.,  $\frac{h}{m}([\neg F\alpha \perp])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$ . According to  $DfF$ , i)  $\frac{h}{m}([\diamond(B\alpha \perp \rightarrow FS\alpha)])^{\mathfrak{A}} = f$ . But since  $\models \neg B\alpha \perp$ ,  $\frac{h}{x}([B\alpha \perp \rightarrow FS\alpha]) = t$  for every  $x$  such that  $Rx, m$  and hence  $\frac{h}{m}([\diamond(B\alpha(\phi \wedge \neg\phi) \rightarrow FS\alpha)])^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  which contradicts i), QED.

The first part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The second part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $t \rightarrow 0$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow 0$ .

1970

The third part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The fourth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $t \rightarrow 0$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow 0$ .

1970

The fifth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ . The sixth part of the paper is devoted to the study of the asymptotic behavior of the solutions of the system (1) as  $t \rightarrow 0$ . It is shown that the solutions of the system (1) are bounded and tend to zero as  $t \rightarrow 0$ .

$$12.11 \quad \models A\alpha\phi/\psi \rightarrow \neg A\alpha\psi/\phi.$$

**Proof.** Suppose not. Then  $\models_m [(A\alpha\phi/\psi)]^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  and  $\models_m [(A\alpha\psi/\phi)]^{\mathfrak{A}} = f$  for some  $\mathfrak{A}$ ,  $m$ , and  $h$ . From the former it follows that  $g(m, \alpha, \phi) > g(m, \alpha, \psi)$  and from the latter that the denial of this is true, which is impossible, QED.

$$12.13 \quad \models (A\alpha\phi/\psi \wedge A\alpha\psi/\rho) \rightarrow A\alpha\phi/\rho.$$

**Proof.** Suppose  $\models_m [(A\alpha\phi/\psi)]^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  and  $\models_m [(A\alpha\psi/\rho)]^{\mathfrak{A}} = t$  which makes the antecedent of 12.13 true. It follows that  $g(m, \alpha, \phi) > g(m, \alpha, \psi)$  and thus that  $g(m, \alpha, \psi) > g(m, \alpha, \rho)$ . This makes it impossible that  $\models_m [(A\alpha\phi/\rho)]^{\mathfrak{A}} = f$ , QED.

the business system. The business system is a complex system of interrelated components that are constantly changing and evolving. The business system is a dynamic system that is constantly changing and evolving. The business system is a complex system of interrelated components that are constantly changing and evolving. The business system is a dynamic system that is constantly changing and evolving.

### References

- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2002) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 39(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2003) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 40(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2004) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 41(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2005) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 42(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2006) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 43(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2007) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 44(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2008) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 45(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2009) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 46(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2010) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 47(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2011) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 48(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2012) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 49(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2013) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 50(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2014) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 51(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2015) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 52(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2016) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 53(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2017) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 54(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2018) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 55(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2019) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 56(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2020) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 57(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2021) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 58(1), 1–15.
- Adler, P. S. and Cole, J. A. (2022) The business system as a complex system. *Journal of Management Studies*, 59(1), 1–15.

MICHIGAN STATE UNIV. LIBRARIES



31293008293460